VINCENT FOSTER FINAL Report DRAFTS

Screened By: NARA (RD-F) Date: 08-01-2018 DOCID: 70105176

Globe-Weis® MACCORDION®

Atanco Office Products Group, St. Louis, MO 63141 Made in Mexico

Red Rope Gusset	Expansion	Tyvek Gusset	Color Available
1514C	1-3/4"	C1514C	Red Rope
1524E	3-1/2"	C1524E	'A, B, R, Y
1534G	5-1/4"	C1534G	Red Rope

*A=Assorted

B-Blue

R=Red

Y=Yello



Contains a minimum of 10% post-consumer recycled fibers.

OIC Attorneys/Investigators:

Attached is the latest (shorter) draft of FD. Although everyone is busy, each of you should review it very closely for style, substance, holes, etc. Try to imagine personally defending each sentence under hostile questioning, and you'll get the idea of what we're looking for. It would be best if you return a marked-up draft to DC by Tuesday, March 18, if possible, along with edits/comments/etc. (Please FedEx from Little Rock Monday night). After all written comments are in, we likely will have some kind of group meeting to discuss major issues and the like.

Thank you for spending the time on this project. KL (first 23 pages)

















FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 10



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 11



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 12



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 13



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 14



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 15



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 16



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 17



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 18





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 20



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 21



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 22





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 24



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 25



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 26



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 27





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 29



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 30



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 31





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 33



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 34



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 35



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 36



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 37







FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 40



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 41



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 42





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 44



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 45



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 46



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 47



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 48





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 50



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 51







FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 54



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 55





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 57







FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 60



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 61



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 62





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 64



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 65



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 66



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 67



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 68



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 69



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 70



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 71



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 72



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 73



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 74



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 75



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 76



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 77



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 78



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 79



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 80



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 81



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 82



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 83



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 84



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 85



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 86



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 87





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 89



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 90



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 91



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 92



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 93



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 94



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 95



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 96



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 97





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docld: 70105176 Page 99



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 100



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 101



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 102



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 103



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 104



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 105



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 106



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 107



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 108



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 109



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 110



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 111



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 112



FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 113





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 115



























































FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 144





FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 146



























































FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 175















FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 182





































FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 200





























FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 214

































IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA CIRCUIT + Check

Division (94-1) for the Purpose of Appointing Independent Counsels

REPORT ON THE DEATH OF VINCENT W. FOSTER, JR., BY THE OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL IN RE: MADISON GUARANTY SAVINGS & LOAN ASSOCIATION

(1) Tof C > check ② supras/infras (3) quate

for Comments
Filed: July __, 1997

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	INTRO	ODUCT	ION .				×	٠	٠	•	•	٠	٠	٠		٠	•	٠	٠	•				1
II.	BACK	GROUNI	D				٠						٠											
	A.	1993	Park	Poli	.ce	Inv	res	ti	ga	ti	on	1	٠											
	В.	1994	Fiske	e Inv	est	iga	ati	on		•	٠	•	٠	•									•	
	C.	Congi	ressio	onal	Inq	uir	rie	S			٠	•												
	D.	Appoi	intmer	nt of	th	e I	nd	.ep	en	.de	nt	: (Cou	ıns	el				•					
III.	OVER	VIEW .											٠											•
	A.	Scrut	tiny									•												
	B.	OIC I	Persor	nel		•	•			٠	٠	•	٠	•			•	•						
	C.	Metho	odolog	ay .							٠									٠				
	D.	Repor	rt .			•	•		•	•	٠	٠	٠											
IV.	FACTU	JAL ST	UMMARY									•												
	A.	Mr. I	Foster		ack	gro	un •	d ·	an	d		ti		ti ·	es ·		n	Ju •	1y	. 2	0,			1
	В.	Fort	Marcy				•	•		•	٠	•		•										•
V.	FORE	NSIC A	ANALYS	SES			•	•				٠						•				•		
	A.	Autor	psy .																					
	В.	Labor	ratory	Ana	lys	es						٠						•				•		
		1.	Gun						•										•					
			a.	Oper	ati	on																		
			b.	Seri	al	Nun	ıbe	rs																
			C.	Ammu	nit	ion	1									٠		• ,						
			d.	DNA		•									•									•
			e.	Bloc	d.									٠										
			f.	Fing	erp	rin	nts								•	•								•
			g.	Mark	s o	n E	3od	У	fr	om	G	ur	sh	ot	. a	nd	G	un						
																		*						

				(1) Guilb	noc kes	rauc	OII	IIa	iiia	.5	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
				(2) Inde	ntation	on !	Thun	dn	•						•			
			h.	Summary:	Gun .				•									
		2.	Clot	ing														
			a.	Gunshot R	esidue							•						
			b.	Bloodstai Photograp				ep •	ic	te	d ·	in				•	•	
			c.	Blood Dra Park and														
			d.	Mineral/V	egetati	ve Ma	ater	ria	1									
			e.	Lack of R	ips, Tea	ars,	or	Sc	ra	pi	ng	0	n	Cl	ot	hi	ng	
			f.	Bone Chip				٠										
			g.	Pants Poc	ket and	Over	n Mi	Ltt				• .					•	
			h.	Hairs and	Fibers													
		3.	Eyeg	asses														
			a.	Blood				٠										
			b.	Gunpowder						•						٠		
			c.	Summary:	Glasse	s		٠	•									
		4.	Surr	unding Ar	ea											•		
			a.	Gunshot R	esidue :	in So	oil	٠		•								
			b.	Possible	Bloodsta	ains	on	Ve	ge	ta	ti	on	a	t	Sc	en	е	
		5.	Conte	nts of Bo	dily Flu	uids				•	×							
	C.	Revie	ew by	Pathologi	sts .					٠		•						
VI.	ISSU	ES RE	LATIN	TO EVIDE	NCE AT	SCENE	Ξ.			•								
	A.	Blood	d Tran	sfer Stai	n					•								
	В.	Quant	tity o	f Blood .														
	C.	Unide	entif	ed Person	s and Ca	ars .				•								

	D.	Car Locks	
	E.	Neighborhood	
	F.	Pager	
VII.	ISSU	ES RELATED TO CONDUCT OF INITIAL INVESTIGATION	
	A.	Photographs	
	В.	Keys	
	C.	X-Rays	
VIII	. OTH	ER ISSUES	
	A.	Gun Observations and Ownership	
		1. Observations of Gun at Scene	
		2. Ownership of Gun	•
	B.	Briefcase	
		1. Mr. Foster's Departure from the White House	
		2. Mr. Foster's Car at Fort Marcy	•
		3. Park Police Communications with Secret Service .	
		4. Mr. Foster's Office at the White House	•
		5. Mr. Foster's Briefcase	
		6. Summary: Briefcase	•
	C.	Notification	
	D.	Search for Bullet	•
IX.	STAT	E OF MIND	•
	A.	Dr. Berman's Analysis	
	В.	Evidence	
v	CTIMA	ADV OF CONCLUCTONS	

IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA CIRCUIT

Division (94-1) for the Purpose of Appointing Independent Counsels

REPORT ON THE DEATH OF VINCENT W. FOSTER, JR.,
BY THE OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
IN RE: MADISON GUARANTY SAVINGS & LOAN ASSOCIATION

I. INTRODUCTION

In accordance with 28 U.S.C. § 594(h), the Office of
Independent Counsel In re: Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan
Association (the OIC) files this summary report on the 1993 death
of Deputy White House Counsel Vincent W. Foster, Jr.

On July 20, 1993, police and rescue personnel were called to Fort Marcy Park in suburban Northern Virginia. They found Mr. Foster lying dead with a gun in his right hand and gunshot residue-like material on that hand. There were no signs of a struggle. There was a gunshot wound through the back of his head and blood under his head and back. The autopsy determined that Mr. Foster's death was caused by a gunshot through the back of his mouth exiting the back of his head. The autopsy revealed no other wounds on Mr. Foster's body.

The police later learned that Mr. Foster had called a family doctor for antidepressant medication the day before his death.

He had told his sister four days before his death that he was

FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 235

depressed, and she had given him the names of three psychiatrists. He had written in the days or weeks before his death that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight of public life in Washington. Here, ruining people is considered sport."

Two law enforcement investigations -- the initial United States Park Police investigation and a subsequent investigation conducted under the direction of regulatory Independent Counsel Robert B. Fiske, Jr. -- concluded that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park. Two inquiries in the Congress of the United States reached the same conclusion. After analysis of the evidence gathered during those investigations, and further investigation including adducing evidence before the federal grand jury in Washington, D.C., the OIC likewise has concluded that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park.

The OIC's conclusion is based on analyses and conclusions of a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators retained by the OIC. They include Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, a forensic pathologist who is the Medical Examiner for San Diego County, California; Dr. Henry C. Lee, an expert in physical evidence and crime scene reconstruction who is Director of the Connecticut State Police Forensic Science Laboratory; Dr. Alan L. Berman, an expert suicidologist who currently is Executive Director of the American Association of Suicidology; and several experienced investigators with extensive service in the Federal

Bureau of Investigation (FBI) and other law enforcement agencies.

These experts and investigators reviewed the evidence gathered during the prior investigations and conducted further investigation as necessary.

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "Vincent Foster committed suicide on July 20, 1993 in Ft. Marcy Park by placing a .38 caliber revolver in his mouth and pulling the trigger. His death was at his own hand." Dr. Lee reported that "[a]fter careful review of the crime scene photographs, reports, and reexamination of the physical evidence, the data indicate that the death of Mr. Vincent W. Foster, Jr. is consistent with a suicide. The location where Mr. Foster's body was found is consistent with the primary scene," that is, the location where he committed suicide. Dr. Berman stated that "[i]n my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion." OIC investigators concurred, based on investigation and analysis of the evidentiary record, that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park.

¹ Report to the Office of the Independent Counsel Concerning the Death of Vincent Foster, submitted by Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, M.D., at 5 (Blackbourne Report).

² Forensic Report to the Independent Counsel In Re Vincent W. Foster, Jr., submitted by Dr. Henry C. Lee, Ph.D., at 495 (Lee Report).

Report to the Office of Independent Counsel, submitted by Dr. Alan L. Berman, Ph.D., at 15 (Berman Report).

II. BACKGROUND

A. 1993 Park Police Investigation

Because Mr. Foster's body was found in Fort Marcy, a park maintained by the National Park Service, the United States Park Police conducted the investigation of his death. On the night of the death (July 20, 1993), Mr. Foster's body was transported to Fairfax County Hospital in Fairfax, Virginia. The next day, Dr. James C. Beyer, Deputy Chief Medical Examiner, Northern Virginia District of the Virginia Office of the Chief Medical Examiner, conducted an autopsy in the presence of an assistant and four Park Police officers.

The FBI assisted the Park Police in certain aspects of the ensuing death investigation, as did other federal and Virginia agencies. Moreover, the FBI, at the direction of the Department of Justice, opened a separate investigation of possible obstruction of justice after a note was reportedly found on Monday, July 26, 1993, in Mr. Foster's briefcase at the White House.

On August 10, 1993, the Department of Justice, FBI, and Park Police jointly announced the results of the death and note investigations. The Park Police concluded that Mr. Foster

⁴ <u>See</u> 16 U.S.C. § 1a-6(b). The FBI has mandatory jurisdiction to investigate possible murders of certain high-ranking individuals employed in the White House -- those appointed under Section 105(a)(2)(A) of title 3 employed in the Executive Office of the President. <u>See</u> 18 U.S.C. § 1751(a) (defining persons covered by statute). Mr. Foster was appointed under Section 105(a)(2)(B) and thus was not an official covered by Section 1751. OIC Doc. No. DC-210-5151.

committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park. Robert Langston, Chief of the Park Police, explained:

The condition of the scene, the medical examiner's findings and the information gathered clearly indicate that Mr. Foster committed suicide. Without an eyewitness, the conclusion of suicide is deducted after a review of the injury, the presence of the weapon, the existence of some indicators of a reason, and the elimination of murder. Our investigation has found no evidence of foul play. The information gathered from associates, relatives and friends provide us with enough evidence to conclude that Mr. Foster's -- that Mr. Foster was anxious about his work and he was distressed to the degree that he took his own life.⁵

Based on the evidence the FBI gathered in its investigation, the Department of Justice did not seek criminal charges for obstruction of justice relating to the handling of the note.⁶

B. 1994 Fiske Investigation

In 1992 and 1993, the Resolution Trust Corporation (RTC) examined the operations of Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan, a defunct savings and loan in Little Rock, Arkansas, that had been operated by James and Susan McDougal. The McDougals also had been partners with William Jefferson Clinton and Hillary Rodham Clinton in an Arkansas real estate venture known as the Whitewater Development Company. In October 1993, the RTC sent nine criminal referrals to the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock concerning the activities of Madison Guaranty.

⁵ Federal News Service (August 10, 1993).

⁶ Id.

⁷ In September 1992, the RTC sent one criminal referral regarding Madison Guaranty to the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock.

Also in 1993, the FBI investigated the activities of Capital Management Services, Inc., a small business investment company in Little Rock that had been operated by David L. Hale. Mr. Hale was indicted by a federal grand jury in the Eastern District of Arkansas on September 23, 1993.

Both the Hale prosecution and the Madison investigation were transferred in November 1993 from the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock to the Fraud Section of the Department of Justice in Washington. On December 20, 1993, the White House confirmed that Whitewater-related documents had been in Mr. Foster's White House office at the time of his death. On January 12, 1994, President Clinton asked Attorney General Reno to appoint an independent counsel, and on January 20, 1994, the Attorney General appointed Robert B. Fiske, Jr., to take over the investigation.

Mr. Fiske's jurisdictional mandate vested him with authority to investigate whether any individuals or entities committed federal crimes "relating in any way to President William Jefferson Clinton's or Mrs. Hillary Rodham Clinton's relationships with (1) Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association, (2) Whitewater Development Corporation, or (3) Capital Management Services." After his appointment, Mr. Fiske took over both the Hale prosecution and the continuing Madison investigation.

Mr. Fiske also opened a new investigation of Mr. Foster's death, utilizing FBI resources and a panel of distinguished and

experienced pathologists. On June 30, 1994, Mr. Fiske issued a report concluding that "[t]he overwhelming weight of the evidence compels the conclusion . . . that Vincent Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993."8

C. <u>Congressional Inquiries</u>

On February 24, 1994, Congressman William F. Clinger, Jr., then the Ranking Republican on the Committee on Government Operations of the United States House of Representatives, initiated a probe into the death of Mr. Foster. Mr. Clinger's staff interviewed emergency rescue personnel, law enforcement officials, and other persons involved in the Park Police investigation of Mr. Foster's death. Mr. Clinger's staff obtained access to the Park Police reports and to photographs taken at the scene and at the autopsy. Mr. Clinger issued a report on August 12, 1994, concluding that "all available facts lead to the undeniable conclusion that Vincent W. Foster, Jr. took his own life in Fort Marcy Park, Virginia on July 20, 1993."

The United States Senate Committee on Banking, Housing, and

Report of the Independent Counsel Robert B. Fiske, Jr., In Re Vincent W. Foster, Jr. at 58 (June 30, 1994) (Fiske Report).

⁹ Summary Report by William F. Clinger, Jr., Ranking Republican, Committee on Government Operations, U.S. House of Representatives, on the Death of White House Deputy Counsel Vincent W. Foster, Jr., at 1 (Aug. 12, 1994).

¹⁰ Id.

¹¹ Id. at 6.

Urban Affairs conducted an inquiry into the Park Police investigation of Mr. Foster's death. The Committee concluded its inquiry with a report issued on January 3, 1995, stating that "[t]he evidence overwhelmingly supports the conclusion of the Park Police that on July 20, 1993, Mr. Foster died in Fort Marcy Park from a self-inflicted gun shot wound to the upper palate of his mouth." The additional views of Senators D'Amato, Faircloth, Bond, Hatch, Shelby, Mack, and Domenici stated that "[w]e agree with the majority's conclusion that on July 20, 1993 Vincent Foster took his own life in Fort Marcy Park." 13

D. Appointment of the Independent Counsel

On August 5, 1994, after enactment of the Independent
Counsel Reauthorization Act of 1994, the Special Division of the
United States Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia
Circuit appointed Kenneth W. Starr as Independent Counsel In re:
Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association. The OIC was given
jurisdiction to investigate and prosecute matters "relating in
any way to James B. McDougal's, President William Jefferson
Clinton's, or Mrs. Hillary Rodham Clinton's relationships with
Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association, Whitewater
Development Corporation, or Capital Management Services, Inc."

Due to continuing questions about Mr. Foster's death, the relationship between Mr. Foster's death and the handling of documents (including Whitewater-related documents) from Mr.

¹² S. Rep. No. 103-433, at 4 (Jan. 3, 1995).

^{13 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 51.

Foster's office after his death, and Mr. Foster's possible role or involvement in other events under investigation by the OIC, the OIC reviewed and analyzed the evidence gathered during prior investigations of Mr. Foster's death and conducted further investigation.

III. OVERVIEW

A. Scrutiny

The gunshot death of a high-ranking White House lawyer who had been a law partner of the First Lady of the United States and friend to both the President and the First Lady was bound to be heavily scrutinized -- and it has been. Many persons have publicly identified specific issues regarding Mr. Foster's death that, in their view, might raise broader questions about the ultimate conclusion that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park. Those questions have arisen and to some extent persisted for many of the same reasons that numerous suicides are questioned. In this case, as in many suicides, no identified eyewitness saw Mr. Foster commit suicide, and Mr. Foster apparently did not leave a suicide note (that is, a note that specifically refers to or contemplates suicide). 14

The primary issues that have been raised regarding the cause

The great majority of individuals committing suicide do not leave a note. See, e.g., Berman Report at 15; A. Leenaars, Suicide Notes, Communication, and Ideation in Assessment and Prediction of Suicide (R. Maris, A. Berman, J. Maltsberger & R. Yufit eds. 1992) (12-15% of suicide victims leave note); A. Berman, Suicide Notes and Communications in Comprehensive Textbook of Suicidology and Suicide Prevention (R. Maris, A. Berman & M. Silverman eds.) (forthcoming).

and manner of Mr. Foster's death can be grouped into several broadly defined categories: (1) forensic issues; (2) apparent differences in statements of private witnesses, Park Police personnel, and Fairfax County Fire and Rescue Department (FCFRD) personnel regarding their activities and observations at Fort Marcy Park on July 20; (3) physical evidence (such as the fatal bullet) that could not be recovered; and (4) the conduct of the Park Police investigation and the autopsy. 15

B. OIC Personnel

To ensure that these issues were fully considered, carefully examined, and properly assessed in analyzing the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death, the OIC retained a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators. The experts included Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, Dr. Henry C. Lee, and Dr. Alan L. Berman.

Dr. Blackbourne has been County Medical Examiner for San Diego County, California, since 1990. He was Chief Medical Examiner for the Commonwealth of Massachusetts from 1983 to 1990; Deputy Chief Medical Examiner in Washington, D.C., from 1972 to 1982; and Assistant Medical Examiner in Metropolitan Dade County, Florida, from 1967 to 1972. He has taught and written widely, and has testified in court on numerous occasions. He has performed over 5,500 autopsies, over 700 of which have involved gunshot wounds. The autopsies have included over 800 homicides

Numerous individuals, including members of the news media, analyzed the information made public by the Senate after its inquiry and published or sent the OIC theories, articles, and reports. OIC investigators have reviewed that sizeable body of information and have taken it into account.

and over 700 suicides. He is a Fellow of the American Academy of Forensic Sciences and a member of the National Association of Medical Examiners.

Dr. Lee has served as Director of the Connecticut State
Police Forensic Science Laboratory since 1980. He has numerous
professional affiliations and has served as a consultant to a
variety of organizations. He has received over 400 awards and
commendations, including a 1986 Distinguished Service Award and a
1994 Distinguished Fellow Award from the American Academy of
Forensic Sciences. He has been qualified in many state and
federal courts as an expert witness or an expert involved in
forensic science, forensic serology, bloodspatter analysis, crime
scene investigation, crime scene profiling, crime scene
reconstruction, fingerprints, imprints, and general physical
evidence. He has written or edited many books and articles,
including Physical Evidence (1995), Crime Scene Investigation
(1994), Physical Evidence and Forensic Science (1985), and
Physical Evidence and Crime Scene Investigation (1983).

Since 1995, Dr. Berman has been Executive Director of the American Association of Suicidology. He was President of that Association in 1984-85. From 1991 to 1995, he was Director of the National Center for the Study and Prevention of Suicide. Since 1971, he has engaged in the private practice of psychotherapy and psychological consultation. In 1982, he received the Edwin S. Shneidman Award for outstanding contribution in research by the American Association of

Suicidology. He has taught and written extensively on the subject of suicide, and has testified before committees of the United States House of Representatives and the United States Senate. He is a Distinguished Adjunct Professor of Psychology at the American University in Washington, D.C., and was a tenured professor in the Department of Psychology from 1979 to 1991. He was co-editor of Assessment and Prediction of Suicide (1992). He has been a Consulting Editor of the journal Suicide and Life-Threatening Behavior since 1981.

OIC investigators who worked with these outside, independent experts included an FBI agent detailed from the FBI-MPD¹⁶ Cold Case Homicide Squad in Washington, D.C. Agents with the Cold Case Squad work with MPD homicide detectives in reviewing and attempting to solve homicides that have remained unsolved for more than one year. Another OIC investigator has extensive homicide experience as a detective with the MPD in Washington, D.C., for over 20 years. Two other OIC investigators assigned to the Foster death matter have experience as FBI agents investigating homicides of federal officials and others.¹⁷

C. Methodology

The OIC devoted substantial effort to gathering, examining, and analyzing evidence to render as conclusive a determination as possible of the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death. In this

[&]quot;MPD" refers to the Metropolitan Police Department of Washington, D.C.

These investigators did not work on previous investigations of Mr. Foster's death.

kind of investigation -- a reconstruction based in part on evidence gathered and tested during prior investigations -- the important information in assessing the cause and manner of death includes testimonial, documentary, and photographic evidence relating to the scene and the autopsy; physical and forensic evidence gathered at the scene and the autopsy; a variety of tests and analyses of the evidence; and testimonial and documentary evidence revealing the decedent's activities and state of mind in the days and weeks before his death. 18

In particular, the OIC obtained information gathered during the prior investigations of Mr. Foster's death, including physical evidence; photographs taken at the scene and the autopsy; and incident reports, interview reports, and other documents produced or gathered by the Park Police, the FCFRD, the FBI, and Mr. Fiske's office. The OIC questioned the known and identified civilian witnesses who were in Fort Marcy Park in the late afternoon of July 20, the Park Police and FCFRD personnel who responded to Fort Marcy Park, and the medical personnel who were involved in the Foster matter. Many of these persons were questioned before the federal grand jury.¹⁹

As to forensic information, the OIC attempted to obtain certain physical and forensic evidence in addition to that which

Vernon J. Geberth Practical Homicide Investigation (Lee ed. 1994); see also 1996).

The OIC also took appropriate steps to inquire into all allegations and information it received.

had been gathered in prior investigations. Experts retained by the OIC reviewed and examined the evidence. Dr. Lee reviewed and studied scene and autopsy photographs and documentation; studied, re-examined, and tested physical evidence; reviewed FBI Laboratory tests and the autopsy results; met with FBI Laboratory personnel and Dr. Beyer, the medical examiner who conducted the autopsy; and toured and examined the Fort Marcy Park scene. Dr. Lee submitted a report summarizing his work on the physical and forensic evidence and setting forth his analysis.²⁰

Dr. Blackbourne reviewed the relevant reports and the scene and autopsy photographs; reviewed microscopic slides; examined the Fort Marcy Park area; and interviewed Dr. Beyer, Dr. Haut (the medical examiner who responded to the Fort Marcy scene on July 20), and FBI and Virginia laboratory personnel. Dr. Blackbourne prepared a report summarizing his work on the forensic issues and setting forth his analysis.

As to information regarding Mr. Foster's activities and state of mind before his death, the OIC both re-interviewed certain persons who had been interviewed during prior

As Dr. Lee explained, a perfect reconstruction of the circumstances of Mr. Foster's death was not possible at the time of the OIC's investigation. The reasons include the lack of complete documentation of the original shooting scene; the lack of subsequent records and photographs of each item of physical evidence prior to examination; the lack of x-rays of Mr. Foster's body from the autopsy; the lack of documentation of the amount of blood, tissue, and bone fragments in the areas at the scene under and around Mr. Foster's head; the lack of close-up photographs of any definite patterns and quantity of the bloodstains found on Mr. Foster's clothing and body at the scene; and the unknown location of the fatal bullet, which makes complete reconstruction of the bullet trajectory difficult. Lee Report at 485.

investigations and interviewed persons not previously interviewed. These individuals included a variety of family members, friends, and associates who could potentially shed light on Mr. Foster's activities and state of mind. The OIC reviewed documents gathered in prior investigations, and sought and reviewed new documents.

The OIC provided Dr. Berman with relevant state-of-mind information (the bulk of which consisted of interview reports and transcripts), which he studied and analyzed. Dr. Berman submitted a report to the OIC summarizing his work and providing his analysis.

The OIC legal staff in Washington, D.C., and Little Rock,
Arkansas, participated in considering the analyses and
conclusions of the OIC experts and investigators and preparing
this report.

D. Report

This report will describe the factual background; the forensic evidence and analyses, including the autopsy findings; the analysis of Dr. Lee; and the analyses and reports prepared by Dr. Blackbourne and the pathologists retained by Mr. Fiske's office. Above all, the Foster death case is a forensic matter, and the forensic evidence and analyses provide the foundation for the ultimate conclusion. The report then will discuss investigative work conducted with respect to other, specific issues. Finally, the report will summarize Dr. Berman's

conclusions regarding Mr. Foster's state of mind. 21

The OIC has filed this summary report with the Special Division of the United States Court of Appeals. Because of the secrecy restrictions of Federal Rule of Criminal Procedure 6(e), the OIC has not submitted the report to the Congress or released it directly to the public. The Special Division retains discretion to authorize public release of this report, and the OIC has prepared the report with the assumption that the Special Division, consistent with past practice, would see fit to authorize public release. While some descriptions of forensic evidence are necessarily graphic, the OIC has sought to comply with the 1994 Independent Counsel Reauthorization Act regarding the contents of reports.²³

Some of the best evidence of the condition of Mr. Foster's body at the time of his death is contained in photographs taken

The OIC's summary report is based on, among other sources, Dr. Lee's analysis, Dr. Blackbourne's analysis, Dr. Berman's analysis, and a number of internal OIC memoranda prepared by OIC personnel. Those documents were based on and incorporate grand jury information. The documents represent the work product of the OIC and were part of the OIC's deliberative process used to reach a decision on the Foster death matter.

Because considerable testimonial evidence was gathered before the grand jury, the OIC filed a Rule 6(e) disclosure application permitting the inclusion of grand jury information in this report to the Court. See In re North, 16 F.3d 1234, 1244 (D.C. Cir. 1994). The Court granted that motion.

The Conference Report stated that an independent counsel must exercise "restraint" in a report and that "the conferees want to make it clear that the final report requirement is not intended in any way to authorize independent counsels to make public findings or conclusions that violate normal standards of due process, privacy or simple fairness." H.R. Conf. Rep. No. 103-511, at 19 (1994).

by Park Police officers at Fort Marcy Park and in photographs taken at the autopsy. However, based on traditional privacy considerations, this report does not include death scene or autopsy photographs. The potential for misuse and exploitation of such photographs is both substantial and obvious.²⁴

IV. FACTUAL SUMMARY

A. Mr. Foster's Background and Activities on July 20, 1993

Vincent W. Foster, Jr., was born on January 15, 1945, in Hope, Arkansas, to Alice Mae and Vincent W. Foster. He had two sisters, Sheila and Sharon. He was graduated from Hope High School in 1963 and from Davidson College in 1967. He married Elizabeth (Lisa) Braden in 1968, and they had three children, two boys and a girl. Mr. Foster was graduated first in his class from the University of Arkansas School of Law in 1971, where he was Managing Editor of the Law Review. He joined the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock in 1971 as an associate, and he became a Member of the Firm in 1974. Mr. Foster left the Rose Law Firm and moved to Washington in January 1993 to serve as Deputy White

Cf., e.g., Navy Report Omits Suicide Notes, N.Y. Times, Nov. 2, 1996, at 9 (regarding suicide of Admiral Boorda: "The Navy Department decided not to make the notes public. . . . Many other items in the report are blacked out, like the autopsy report and the identities of people interviewed by investigators."); Katz v. National Archives and Records Administration, 68 F.3d 1438, 1441 (D.C. Cir. 1995) ("Out of concern for the Kennedy family's privacy, . . . the x-rays and photographs did not become a part of the record of the Warren Commission.").

House Counsel.²⁵ He initially lived in Washington with his sister Sheila Anthony and her husband Beryl Anthony. Mrs. Lisa Foster moved to Washington in early June 1993, and the family lived in a house in the Georgetown section of Washington.

On the morning of Tuesday, July 20, 1993, six months into the Clinton Administration, Mr. Foster drove his 1988 gray Honda Accord to the White House from the house in Georgetown where he and his family were living. After dropping off his older son and his daughter on the way to work, Mr. Foster arrived at the suite on the second floor of the White House's West Wing where White House Counsel Bernard Nussbaum and Mr. Foster had offices. Three assistants (Mr. Nussbaum's assistants Betsy Pond and Linda Tripp and Mr. Foster's assistant Deborah Gorham) and an intern (Thomas Castleton) had desks in the outer office of the suite.

According to the testimony of a number of witnesses, Mr.

Foster attended the morning Rose Garden ceremony announcing the nomination of Louis J. Freeh to be Director of the FBI.

According to Ms. Tripp and Ms. Pond, at about 12:00 or 12:30 p.m., Mr. Foster asked them for lunch from the White House mess.²⁶

President and Mrs. Clinton had long-standing friendships with Mr. Foster. President Clinton and Mr. Foster first knew each other as children in Hope, Arkansas; Mrs. Clinton and Mr. Foster were long-time colleagues at the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock.

 $^{^{26}}$ USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Pond interview); Tripp 302, 4/12/94, at 4.

As used in citations herein, the term "OIC" refers to a transcript of either an interview or a grand jury appearance by a

After eating lunch in his office, Mr. Foster left the Counsel's suite. He was seen leaving by Ms. Tripp, Ms. Pond, and Mr. Castleton.²⁷ The OIC, like the other investigative bodies before us, has not learned of or located anyone who definitively²⁸ saw Mr. Foster from the time he left the White House until near 6:00 p.m., at which time a private citizen found Mr. Foster dead in Fort Marcy Park.

B. Fort Marcy

Fort Marcy was constructed as a Civil War earthwork fortification. It is located between the George Washington Memorial Parkway (GW Parkway) and Chain Bridge Road in the Virginia suburbs of Washington, D.C., approximately 6.5 miles by car from downtown Washington. The GW Parkway, on which there is virtually constant automobile traffic, runs along the Virginia side of the Potomac River from Mount Vernon to the Capital Beltway. Several bridges connect the Parkway (or roads leading

witness. The term "302" is the traditional term used to refer to FBI interview reports and refers here to interview reports of investigators assigned to Mr. Fiske's Office or the OIC. For reports of interviews, the dates listed are those on which the interviews took place.

When he left, Mr. Foster reportedly said something to the effect that there were M&M's in his office and "So long" or "I'll be back." See USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Castleton interview); Castleton 302, 5/3/94, at 2; USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Pond interview). As will be fully discussed below, Ms. Tripp and Ms. Pond said that Mr. Foster was not carrying a briefcase when he left the suite. Mr. Castleton stated that Mr. Foster was carrying a briefcase when he left.

²⁸ The one possible exception is a citizen who observed a car entering Fort Marcy in the mid-afternoon. His statements are described below.

to the Parkway) to Washington. A parking lot for the park is adjacent to the outbound side of the GW Parkway.²⁹ Inside the park, as of July 1993, were two cannons -- one closer to the GW Parkway and a second (the one near which Mr. Foster was found) closer to Chain Bridge Road. That second cannon is approximately 200 yards from the parking area.³⁰

Thirty-one witnesses, 19 of whom observed Mr. Foster's body, have provided relevant testimony about their activities and observations in and around the Fort Marcy Park area on July 20, 1993. They include:

6 private citizens (one of whom discovered and observed Mr. Foster's body); 34

13 Park Police personnel (9 of whom observed Mr. Foster's body);

11 Fairfax County Fire and Rescue Department (FCFRD) personnel (8 of whom observed the body); and

Dr. Haut, the doctor representing the Medical Examiner's Office who responded to the scene and examined the body.

Between about 2:45 and 3:05 p.m., a citizen (C1) driving

Park from Chain Bridge Road, but a chain-link fence prevents vehicle entry and did so in July 1993, according to information provided by the Park Service. OIC Doc. No. DC-229-1. Moreover, trees and thick vines are growing through the fence in a manner that reveals that the fence has been there for some years. OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/1/96, at 72.

The trees, brush, and hills within the park were such that one would not walk in an absolutely straight line from the parking lot to the second cannon.

For privacy reasons, the names of the private citizens will not be included in this report.

outbound on GW Parkway saw "a dark metallic grey, Japanese sedan" occupied by a single, white male abruptly enter Fort Marcy Park. 32 C1 said in his initial 1993 statement to the Park Police that the license plate was from Ohio or Arkansas. 33 Months later, on April 18, 1994, during Mr. Fiske's investigation, C1 was shown photographs of Mr. Foster's car. C1 stated that the car in the photographs looked "similar" to the car he recalled, but that the license plate on it differed from that which he recalled. 34

Another citizen (C2) drove his rental car into the Fort
Marcy parking lot at approximately 4:30 p.m. While there, C2 saw
one unoccupied car, which he described as a "rust brown colored
car with Arkansas license plates." C2 also saw another nearby
car; that car was occupied by a man who exited his car as C2
exited his own car. C2 described this man as having "a look
like he had a -- an agenda," although "everything I based my
observation of this guy, was from my gut, more than anything
else." C2 and the man did not speak to one another. C2

 $^{^{32}}$ USPP Report, 7/26/93 and 8/2/93, at 1 (C1 interviews). Mr. Foster's car was a 1988 gray Honda Accord LX, 4-door, with Arkansas license plates.

³³ Id.

³⁴ 302, 4/18/94, at 2.

³⁵ OIC, 11/1/95, at 22, 28.

³⁶ <u>Id.</u> at 25.

³⁷ Id. at 27, 62.

³⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 61-62.

went into the park to urinate, and the other man had reentered his car by the time C2 returned to the parking lot.³⁹ C2 then left the park in his car.⁴⁰

A man (C3) and woman (C4) pulled into the Fort Marcy parking area in C4's white Nissan at about 5:00 p.m. and were still at Fort Marcy when police and rescue personnel arrived shortly after 6:00 p.m. 41 While C3 and C4 were at Fort Marcy, another citizen (C5) drove his white van into the parking lot to urinate. C5 said that he exited his van, and while walking through the park, found Mr. Foster's body near the second cannon, the cannon closer to Chain Bridge Road. 42 C5 then left Fort Marcy and drove approximately 2.75 miles further outbound on the GW Parkway to a parking area near GW Parkway Headquarters; there, C5 reported the dead body to two off-duty Park Service employees who called 911.43 Numerous Park Police and FCFRD personnel then responded

³⁹ Id. at 38.

⁴⁰ <u>Id.</u> at 61-62.

USPP Report, 7/20/93, at 1 (C3 and C4 interviews).

 $^{^{42}\,}$ OIC, 2/23/95, at 11, 22-33. The Fiske Report referred to this man as CW.

C5, among other observations, said that certain vegetation in the area appeared trampled, <u>id.</u> at 28-29, although no one else reported such an observation, <u>see</u>, <u>e.g.</u>, Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 4.

 $^{^{43}}$ C5 OIC, 2/23/95, at 39, 41-43. Records show that the 911 call was placed from a phone at that parking area. Investigators' 302, 4/29/94, at 1.

to Fort Marcy Park. 44

In the initial response, two groups of FCFRD personnel, as well as Park Police Officer Kevin Fornshill, arrived at Fort Marcy Park at approximately the same time -- about 6:10 p.m. 45 They then split into teams to search the park. Officer Fornshill and FCFRD personnel George Gonzalez and Todd Hall composed one group; FCFRD personnel Richard Arthur, James Iacone, Jennifer Wacha, and Ralph Pisani formed the other. The Fornshill-Hall-Gonzalez group first reached the body of Mr. Foster, and the other group joined them soon thereafter.

Twelve additional Park Police personnel subsequently arrived at Fort Marcy Park. Officer Franz Ferstl was the responding beat officer and, as such, was responsible for preparing the incident report. He responded to the scene at the same time as Officer Julie Spetz. Sergeant Robert Edwards, the District supervisor, also arrived on the scene. Ferstl, Spetz, and Edwards arrived

In the meantime, a woman (C6) had left her broken-down blue Mercedes, with hazard lights flashing, on the entrance road leading to the Fort Marcy parking area. She walked along GW Parkway to a nearby exit to obtain assistance (as there was no phone at Fort Marcy Park). C6 302, 4/11/94, at 1-2.

Fairfax County records reflect that 911 was first called at 5:59:59 p.m. The Park Police dispatcher was notified at 6:02:35 p.m. The first FCFRD personnel (Pisani, Iacone, and Wacha in Engine 1) arrived at Fort Marcy Park at 6:09:58 p.m. and the second group (Gonzalez, Hall, and Arthur in Medic 1) arrived at 6:10:16 p.m. Officer Fornshill of the Park Police arrived at 6:11:50 p.m., according to Park Police records. Fairfax County records show that the FCFRD personnel indicated at 6:37 p.m. that they were available on radio, which means that they had completed their duties, although it does not mean they necessarily had departed Fort Marcy Park at that time. Arthur OIC, 1/5/95, at 72-76.

before approximately 6:15 p.m., according to the report of

Officer Christine Hodakievic, who arrived at approximately 6:15

p.m. and recorded the names of those officers already on the

scene (Fornshill, Ferstl, Spetz, and Edwards). Lieutenant

Patrick Gavin arrived in a supervisory role at about 6:20 or 6:30

p.m., according to his recollection.

According to their reports, Investigators Cheryl Braun and John Rolla, the lead Park Police investigators, arrived along with Investigator Renee Abt at about 6:35 p.m. They received investigative assistance from Officer Hodakievic, who was an investigator in training at that time. Peter Simonello, the Park Police identification technician responsible for gathering physical evidence, arrived shortly thereafter.⁴⁶

At the scene, Park Police investigators and the Park Police identification technician conducted interviews, examined the body and Mr. Foster's car, made notes, took photographs, and collected evidence. Later, five of the Park Police personnel prepared typed reports: the responding beat officer (Ferstl), the two lead investigators (Rolla and Braun), Officer Hodakievic, and the identification technician (Simonello). Several evidence receipts were prepared to record physical evidence obtained at the scene.

When the Park Police and rescue personnel found Mr. Foster's body, he was lying on his back on a berm in front of the second

Officer William Watson and an intern later came to provide any needed assistance, as did Lieutenant Ronald Schmidt.

cannon, the cannon nearer Chain Bridge Road. 47 He was dead and had a gun in his right hand 48 (with his thumb trapped in the

Two botanists from the Department of Agriculture examined both the scene and the photographs that had been taken at the scene on July 20. They said that the plants depicted in the photographs were consistent with those observed during their examination of the second cannon area. 302, 6/2/95, at 1.

C5, when he earlier observed the body, did not see a gun in

See FCFRD Report (Gonzalez) at 1-2 ("We came across the first cannon. I searched around this area and found nothing. searched further to the next cannon and found a dead male [with] suit pants and dress shirt."); USPP Report (Ferstl) at 1 ("Ofc. Fornshill advised that he located the body just north of the second cannon"); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1 ("decedent was located . . . at the second cannon"); see also C5 302, 4/14/94, at 3 (referring to body's location at second cannon); Arthur OIC, 1/5/95, at 40 (same); Braun 302, 4/28/94, at 2 (same); Fornshill Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 15-16 (same); Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 12 (same; "last cannon"); Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 18-19 (same); Hodakievic 302, 5/2/94, at 1 (same); Simonello 302, 4/28/94, at 1 (same); Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 32 (same). Walk-throughs conducted at the scene by investigative personnel with the witnesses confirmed this location within the park. In addition, Park Police officers and two reporters separately visited the scene on July 21, 1993, and identified the spot where the body had been located by the blood in the ground near the second cannon. Hill 302, 3/1/95, at 3; Reporter 302, 4/18/96, at 1.

Both Hall and Gonzalez observed the gun in the right hand. See Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 30-31; Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 10; Gonzalez 302, 4/27/94, at 3; Gonzalez 302, 5/15/96, at 2. According to Officer Fornshill, as Hall was examining the body, Hall said words to the effect that "we've got a gun here" and pointed in the general direction of the decedent's right hand. Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 3; Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 21; OIC, 1/11/95, at 93, 114. Fornshill did not see the gun, however. 302, 4/29/94, at 3; OIC, 1/11/95, at 114. He said that he could not see the gun either because of his position or the vegetation around the hand. 302, 4/29/94, at 3; Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 21; OIC, 1/11/95, at 79. As to why he did not move into a position to confirm the existence of the gun, Fornshill said, "I'm not the investigator. I let the investigator do that. I'm maintaining the scene. If there's a qun at the scene, I'm making sure nobody touches the gun, I'm making sure nobody disturbs the gun. . . . If the EMT [emergency medical technician] tells me there's a gun there then I'll go with that." OIC, 1/11/95, at 115.

trigger guard). Gunshot residue-like material was observed on his right hand. 49 When the Park Police lifted and turned over the body later that evening, they noted a wound out the back of his head, 50 and blood on the ground underneath his head and back. 51 They observed no signs of a struggle. 52

Park Police also found a gray, 4-door Honda Accord with Arkansas plates in the parking lot; that car, the police discovered later that evening, was registered to Mr. Foster. 53 The two lead Park Police investigators (Braun and Rolla) photographed and examined the car and, during that examination, found Mr. Foster's White House identification. 54 The car was

Mr. Foster's hand. 302, 4/14/94, at 4. The issue raised by C5's statement is discussed further below.

Mr. Foster was right-handed. <u>See, e.g., Beryl Anthony 302,</u> 4/11/95, at 1; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 1; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 1; Younger Son 302, 4/7/95, at 3; Older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 5; Daughter 302, 4/7/95, at 4.

⁴⁹ <u>See</u> Rolla 302, 2/7/95, at 3; USPP Report (Simonello) at 1. The residue is apparent in Polaroid photographs taken at the scene.

 $^{^{50}}$ Rolla OIC, 2/9/95, at 28-29; Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 15.

⁵¹ This issue will be discussed further below.

 $^{^{52}}$ Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 4; Ferstl 302, 5/2/94, at 2; Rolla Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 99; Simonello 302, 2/7/95, at 3.

USPP Report (Rolla) at 1.

^{54 &}lt;u>See</u> USPP Report (Braun) at 2; Braun 302, 4/28/94, at 3; USPP Report (Rolla) at 2. Lieutenant Gavin said he was notified by the investigators at about 8:00 p.m. that the decedent was a White House employee. Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 24. Gavin subsequently notified an officer of the Uniformed Division of the Secret Service, Lieutenant Woltz. <u>Id.</u> at 25. To Lieutenant

towed to a Park Police impoundment lot that night. The next day, the car was further photographed and examined at the impoundment lot. 56

Dr. Haut, the medical examiner's representative, arrived at Fort Marcy Park at approximately 7:40 p.m. on July 20 and confirmed the death. 57 The body was then transported by FCFRD ambulance personnel to a morgue at Fairfax Hospital in Fairfax,

Gavin's knowledge, he was the first person to notify anyone at the White House or the Secret Service about Mr. Foster's death. Id. at 26-27. According to a Secret Service memorandum prepared at 10:01 p.m. on July 20, the Secret Service was notified of Mr. Foster's death at 8:30 p.m. when Lieutenant Woltz was contacted by Lieutenant Gavin. OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147.

Raley's Towing Receipt, Case No. 30502; USPP Impounded Car Record, Case No. 30502.

USPP Report (Smith) at 1. Photographs were taken at the impound lot of the interior of the trunk of the car. Those photographs show stray papers, moccasin-type shoes, a book, a cassette tape, and the like (no evidence that a body had been in the trunk).

Officer Hodakievic's report and Technician Simonello's report indicate that Dr. Haut arrived at 7:40 p.m. USPP Report (Hodakievic) at 1; USPP Report (Simonello) at 1. Investigator Abt's contemporaneous notes place Dr. Haut's arrival at 7:43 p.m. Although Dr. Haut subsequently recalled arriving at an earlier time, see 302, 4/14/94, at 1 (6:45 p.m.); OIC, 2/16/95, at 8 (7:15 p.m.), Dr. Haut did not contemporaneously record the time of his arrival. The several contemporaneously prepared notes and reports of the Park Police officers therefore are likely more accurate.

Dr. Haut completed a "Report of Investigation by Medical Examiner" after the incident; the report is stamped with the date July 30, 1993. OIC Doc. No. DC-106A-1 to DC-106A-2. The report states that the cause of death was "perforating gunshot wound mouth-head" and the means of death was "38 caliber handgun." Id.
It states that the manner of death was "suicide." Id.
Dr. Haut signed the death certificate. It states that the cause of death was "perforating gunshot wound mouth - head" and that the manner of death was "suicide" by "self-inflicted gunshot wound mouth to head."

Virginia.58

The witnesses' recollections of precise details at Fort
Marcy Park vary in some respects (the differences will be
explored below). Nonetheless, the evidence from the scene -including the gun, the apparent residue, the nature of the wound,
the blood, the lack of any signs of a struggle -- points to the
conclusion that death resulted from suicide by gunshot. A final
determination of the manner of death depends on a variety of
further investigative steps -- most importantly, those associated
with forensic science.

V. FORENSIC ANALYSES

The forensic analyses, in conjunction with the evidence from the scene, confirm that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park.

A. Autopsy

The autopsy occurred on July 21, 1993, in the presence of six persons. Dr. James Beyer, Deputy Chief Medical Examiner of the Virginia Office of the Chief Medical Examiner, conducted the autopsy, aided by an assistant. Park Police Sergeant Robert Rule and Officer James Morrissette observed the autopsy. 59 Park

The body arrived at the hospital at approximately 8:30 p.m., according to logs of the FCFRD. Hospital and morgue logs show that Dr. Julian Orenstein viewed the body at the hospital in the ambulance at 8:49 p.m., and that the body was received at the morgue at 9:00 p.m., OIC Doc. Nos. DC-108-12 to DC-108-16.

Officer Morrissette's report on the autopsy states: "After briefing him with the available information surrounding the crime scene and the victim he started the autopsy on the victim." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1.

Police Identification Technicians Hill and Johnson took photographs at the autopsy and collected evidence such as clothing, blood samples, and hair samples. Dr. Beyer prepared an autopsy report. He has supplemented the report with testimony on several occasions.

Dr. Beyer has performed over 20,000 autopsies. His responsibility is to determine cause of death and, in the case of a gunshot wound, to determine with the police the manner of death -- suicide, homicide, accident, or undetermined. Lacident

Dr. Beyer said Dr. Haut contacted him early on July 21, 1993, to advise him of Mr. Foster's death. Dr. Beyer recalled that Dr. Haut indicated that there was a perforating gunshot wound (that is, a gunshot wound with an entrance and exit) and that the Park Police was the investigating agency. Said that the Park Police was the investigating agency.

Dr. Beyer recalled that when he opened the body bag, there was blood on the right side of the face and on the right shoulder area of the shirt.⁶⁴ Dr. Beyer found a large amount of blood in the body bag.⁶⁵

The autopsy report states that Mr. Foster's height was 6

⁶⁰ Beyer OIC, 2/16/95, at 4.

⁶¹ Id. at 5.

⁶² Id. at 8.

⁶³ <u>Id.</u> at 9. Dr. Beyer had no conversations with members of the White House, the Foster family, or Foster family attorneys in connection with the autopsy. <u>Id.</u> at 6.

^{64 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 10-11.

⁶⁵ Lee Report at 495.

feet and 4 1/2 inches and his weight was 197 pounds. The report indicates no problems or abnormalities with the cardiovascular system, respiratory system, liver, gall bladder, spleen, pancreas, adrenal and thyroid glands, gastrointestinal tract, genitourinary tract, kidneys, urinary bladder, or genitalia. The report states that the "[s]tomach contains a considerable amount of digested food material whose components cannot be identified." 66

As to the head, the report indicates:

Perforating gunshot wound mouth-head; entrance wound is in the posterior oropharynx at a point approximately 7 1/2" from the top of the head; there is also a defect in the tissues of the soft palate and some of these fragments contain probable powder debris. The wound track in the head continues backward and upward with an entrance wound just left of the foramen magnum with tissue damage to the brain stem and left cerebral hemisphere with an irregular exit scalp and skull defect near the midline in the occipital region. No metallic fragments recovered.

The report contains a diagram of the head and brain area that depicts the entrance wound and the fracture line. A separate diagram depicts the fracture lines, exit, and skull damage. A third page of diagrams of the head area states "perforating gunshot wound" and describes the entrance wound as follows:

"Entrance -- mouth -- posterior oropharynx -- large defect -- soft palate defect / powder debris identified." It describes the

Officer Morrissette's report also indicates that Dr.
Beyer stated at the autopsy "that it appeared that the victim had eaten a 'large' meal which he [Dr. Beyer] believed to have occurred within 2-3 hours prior to death." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. An exact time of death has not been established.

exit wound as a wound of 1 1/4" x 1". The report indicates "backward" and "upward" as the direction of the bullet through the head.⁶⁷

With respect to the wound, Dr. Beyer stated: "The entrance wound was in the back of the mouth, what we call the posterior oropharynx, where a large defect was present. There was also a soft palate tissue defect, and powder debris could be identified in the area of the soft palate and the back of the mouth. The exit wound is depicted [in the autopsy report] as being present three inches from the top of the head, approximately in the midline, and there is an irregular wound measuring one and one-quarter inch by one inch." There was "good alignment" between the entrance and exit wounds, and there was "no reason to think that this was not an entrance and exit defect configuration." As the report indicates, Dr. Beyer did not recover any bullets or bullet fragments from the body.

Officer Morrissette's report similarly indicates that "[t]he cause of death was determined to be 'perforated gunshot wound in and out.' The point of entry was in the back of the mouth with the exit in the back of the head." Id.

⁶⁸ OIC, 2/16/95, at 19.

^{69 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 20.

Id. at 16. The lack of a bullet or bullet fragments was confirmed by others who attended the autopsy. Dr. Beyer's assistant recalled that Dr. Beyer inserted a probe through the path of the bullet before the skull was opened and commented that the path was clear. (Autopsy photographs clearly depict the wound and the probe through the wound path.) The assistant recalled that after the brain was removed and visually inspected, Dr. Beyer dissected it with cuts of approximately one-eighth inch thickness, and that no bullet fragments were located in the brain. 302, 9/11/95, at 2-3. According to Officer Morrissette's

The report states that "[s]ections of soft palate" were "positive for powder debris," and Dr. Beyer said that the gunpowder debris in the mouth was "grossly present," meaning that it could be seen with the naked eye, and was present in a "large amount." Thus, Dr. Beyer stated that "the obvious finding was that the muzzle of the weapon had to be in his mouth, close to the back of his throat, back of his mouth."

Dr. Beyer said that he performed "an external examination of the body, with photography of the body. We then examine the body for any identifying marks, such as scars, tatoos or wounds." Dr. Beyer stated that he recalls observing powder debris on the right hand. He recalled gunpowder debris on the left hand to

report, Dr. Beyer stated "that the bullet trajectory was 'upward and backward' exiting in the center line of the back of the head" and that "there was no evidence of bullet fragments in the head." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. Officer Johnson recalled the examination of the wound path and said that no projectile or bullet fragments were recovered. Johnson recalled that Dr. Beyer may have mentioned that it was a clean wound, meaning that it was a through-and-through shot. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule similarly recalled being present when the skull was opened and the wound track examined; no projectile or fragments were recovered. 302, 2/3/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled that a trajectory rod was inserted in the wound track and that no bullet or bullet fragment was recovered. 302, 3/1/95, at 1-2.

⁷¹ OIC, 2/16/95, at 20, 22.

⁷² Id. at 22.

⁷³ <u>Id.</u> at 12.

Id. at 16. Officer Morrissette's report states that Dr. Beyer "pointed out what he thought to be gunpowder residue on the right hand forefinger of the victim. I supplied him with a picture of the crime scene in which the suspected residue was evident." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. Officer Johnson also recalled black marks on the right hand. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled apparent gunshot residue on Mr. Foster's

a much lesser degree. The diagrams in the autopsy report indicate "black material" on both the right hand and the left hand.) Dr. Beyer also recalled a "tanish brownish indentation" across the back of the right thumb (the thumb which had been in the trigger guard).

Dr. Beyer said that observation of Mr. Foster's body revealed no wounds on the neck, hands, buttocks, shoulder, back, or any portion of the body other than the head; he said, moreover, that any such wounds would have been registered on the anatomic diagram. Dr. Beyer stated that "[t]here was no

hand. 302, 3/1/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule recalled apparent gunshot residue on Mr. Foster's right hand. 302, 2/3/95, at 2.

⁷⁵ OIC, 2/16/95, at 16.

Id. Semen was found on Mr. Foster's shorts by the FBI Laboratory. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10. Involuntary urination and secretion of seminal fluid often occur upon death. Berman Report at 15; Hirsch OIC, 2/16/95, at 46; Beyer OIC, 2/16/95, at 15; OIC Memorandum (Blackbourne).

OIC, 2/16/95, at 12-13. The lack of other wounds was confirmed by others at the autopsy. Dr. Beyer's assistant, for example, said he did not see any other wounds on Mr. Foster's body. 302, 9/11/95, at 3. Officer Johnson stated that he did not observe any trauma or other marks on the body other than the gunshot wound to the mouth and skull. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule stated that he did not observe or hear mention of any trauma to Mr. Foster other than the bullet wound to the mouth and skull. 302, 2/3/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled the damage to the rear of the skull as the only trauma she observed. 302, 3/1/95, at 2. Officer Morrissette stated that he relied on Dr. Beyer's observations and descriptions at the autopsy and that he recalled neither Dr. Beyer nor anyone else making any mention of other wounds or trauma. 302, 2/10/95, at 3.

An interview report of George Gonzalez, one of the FCFRD personnel on the scene at Fort Marcy Park, stated that Gonzalez believed he had seen a wound in the upper-right-front portion of the skull. 302, 2/23/94, at 2. In another interview, Gonzalez stated that that report does not reflect "what [he] recalls or

evidence of any trauma to the individual other than the gunshot wound." 78

Dr. Beyer concluded that this was a self-inflicted wound⁷⁹ based upon the fact that there was no evidence of any trauma other than the gunshot wound, and "no evidence of any central nervous system depression or diseased state that would have permitted, in my estimation, somebody to walk up and put a gun in his mouth and pull the trigger."⁸⁰

Dr. Beyer's conclusions were reviewed by two sets of experts, one set retained by the OIC and the other by Mr. Fiske's office. Their analyses of Dr. Beyer's findings and of the relevant laboratory analyses are outlined below. They confirm the conclusions reached at the autopsy.

what he intended to report." 302, 5/15/96, at 3. Another of the FCFRD personnel, Richard Arthur, initially said he saw what "appeared to be a bullet wound, an entrance wound" on the neck. OIC, 1/5/95, at 63. After examining autopsy photos, which he said were taken from a better angle and a better view, he said he may have been mistaken about such a wound. 302, 4/24/96, at 1.

The initial statements of Gonzalez and Arthur were explored during the Senate's inquiry into Mr. Foster's death, the probe by Mr. Clinger, and the Fiske investigation. Those investigations included examination of the scene and autopsy photographs and found that the only wound to Mr. Foster was the gunshot wound through the back of his mouth and out the back of his head. See, e.g., Fiske Report at 33 n.* ("The autopsy results, the photographs taken at the scene, and the observations made by Park Police investigators conclusively show that there were no such wounds" as those recalled by Gonzalez and Arthur.). OIC experts and investigators carefully reviewed the evidence and reached that same conclusion, as will be discussed further below.

⁷⁸ OIC, 2/16/95, at 26.

⁷⁹ <u>Id.</u> at 23.

^{80 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 26.

B. Laboratory Analyses

A number of photographs were taken at Fort Marcy Park and at the autopsy. 81 In addition, at both the scene and the autopsy, the Park Police obtained physical evidence. Evidence receipts show that, at the Fort Marcy scene, the Park Police obtained physical evidence and clothing, including the following:

- * Colt Army Special .38 caliber revolver, 4", 6-shot (obtained from "right hand victim")
- * round .38 caliber RP 38 SPL HV (from "revolver")
- * casing .38 caliber RP 38 SPL HV (from "revolver")
- * Seiko quartz wrist watch (from "Deceased left wrist")
- * Silver colored ring (from "Deceased right ring finger")
- * 9 Gold colored band type ring (from "Deceased left ring finger")
- * blue silk tie with swans
 (on "top of coat on front passenger seat")
- * White House Identification (from "under coat on front passenger seat")
- * Brown leather wallet
 (from "inside suit jacket pocket of suit jacket
 from front passenger seat")

⁸¹ The issue of photographs taken at Fort Marcy is discussed further below.

At the autopsy, the Park Police obtained physical evidence and clothing, including the following:

- * one vial of blood
- * lock seal envelope containing pulled head hairs
- * white colored long sleeve button down shirt with blood stain
- * white colored short sleeve t-shirt with blood stain
- * pair white colored boxer shorts
- * pair blue gray colored pants with black colored belt
- * pair black colored socks
- * pair black colored dress shoes, size 11M

The Park Police and Medical Examiner's Office caused several laboratory tests of the evidence to be performed during the initial 1993 investigation. In addition, Mr. Fiske's office and the OIC submitted physical evidence collected during the investigation of Mr. Foster's death to the FBI Laboratory, which has produced reports analyzing physical evidence. The OIC also submitted physical evidence to Dr. Lee, and he, too, produced a report based on his laboratory analyses. The following summarizes the relevant laboratory analyses.

1. Gun

a. Operation

The .38 caliber revolver recovered from Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park had a four-inch barrel and a capacity of six shots. 82 It had one live round and one spent casing. 83 Had the

⁸² USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Simonello) at 1.

trigger been pulled again, the next shot would have fired the remaining round. 84

In August 1993, at the request of the Park Police, the
Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF) Laboratory examined
the revolver and found that it functioned. The ATF Laboratory
determined that the cartridge case found in the cylinder under
the hammer was fired in that gun. 85 The FBI Laboratory also
test-fired the gun and determined that it "functioned normally"
and that the trigger pulls were normal. 86 The .38 caliber
cartridge case "was identified as having been fired in the . . .
revolver. 87 Like the expended cartridge, the unexpended
cartridge was .38 caliber manufactured by Remington. They bore
similar headstamps. 88 Dr. Lee also test-fired the revolver and
found that it was operable. 89

b. Serial Numbers

An ATF report on the gun's two serial numbers revealed a purchase at the Seattle Hardware Company in Seattle, Washington, on September 14, 1913, and at the Gus Habich Company in

⁸³ Id.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 6/22/95, at 2.

⁸⁵ ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 1.

⁸⁶ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 6.

⁸⁷ Id.

⁸⁸ Id.

⁸⁹ Lee Report at 451-54.

Indianapolis, Indiana, on December 29, 1913. The gun could not be further traced. Laboratory examination of the gun

found no indication of any alteration of the serial number of the weapon. . . . The additional serial number on the crane of the firearm most likely occurred at some time when the eighty year-old weapon was repaired. There is no realistic way to determine when such a repair occurred. The exchange of the two numbers between the frame and the crane is a condition noted on many similar firearms in the Laboratory's Reference Firearms Collection and is not considered significant. 92

c. <u>Ammunition</u>

Dr. Lee noted that the ammunition found in this weapon was type "RP .38 SPL HV," manufactured by Remington Peters. Dr. Lee stated that information from the manufacturer indicated that this ammunition was discontinued in 1975, and that the cartridge therefore would have been manufactured prior to that time. 93

d. DNA

DNA consistent with Mr. Foster's DNA was detected on the muzzle portion of the barrel of the revolver. In particular, DNA type DQ alpha 2, 4 was detected on the gun and in Mr. Foster's blood. 94

e. Blood

⁹⁰ ATF Report of Firearms Tracing, National Tracing Center.

⁹¹ Id.

⁹² FBI Lab Report, 6/21/94, at 1.

⁹³ Lee Report at 488-89. That finding is consistent with the fact that, as is explained below, the gun at one time likely was located in the home of Mr. Foster's parents in Hope, Arkansas.

⁹⁴ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10.

The gun was recovered at the scene by Park Police Technician Simonello and subsequently packaged in brown paper for storage in an evidence locker. 95 While the Park Police's subsequent examinations for fingerprints and other evidence could have removed some trace evidence that might have existed on the gun, Dr. Lee examined the gun and reported that "[s]mall specks of brownish-colored deposits were noted. 96 Dr. Lee found that "[s]ome of these deposits gave positive results with a chemical test for blood although the "quantity of sample present was insufficient for further analysis. 97

Dr. Lee also reported that "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination of [the] piece of paper" originally wrapped around the barrel of the revolver for evidence storage "revealed the presence of reddish-colored particles. These stains also gave positive results with a chemical test for blood." Dr. Lee stated that "[t]his fact suggests that the barrel of the weapon was in contact or at close range to a source of liquid blood." 99

Dr. Lee further stated that "[b]lood spatters and tissuelike materials were noted on the fingerprint lift tape from the

⁹⁵ USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 ("I then wrapped the barrel in brown paper"); USPP Report (Smith) at 1.

⁹⁶ Lee Report at 286.

⁹⁷ Id.

⁹⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 488.

⁹⁹ <u>Id.</u>

weapon."¹⁰⁰ He reported that "[c]hemical tests for blood were positive with some of these materials."¹⁰¹ Dr. Lee concluded that "[t]he presence of blood and tissue-like materials on the lifts is another strong indication that this weapon was fired while in contact with or close to a blood source."¹⁰²

f. Fingerprints

Identification Technician E.J. Smith of the Park Police examined the gun for latent fingerprints¹⁰³ on July 23, 1993.

The results were negative.¹⁰⁴ The FBI Laboratory later examined the gun and similarly detected no latent prints on the exterior surface of the weapon.¹⁰⁵

In his report to the OIC, Dr. Lee explained that "[t]he handle grip area of [the .38 Colt revolver] is textured and is not typical of the type of surface which commonly results in the development of identifiable latent fingerprints." He also

¹⁰⁰ Id.

¹⁰¹ Id.

¹⁰² Id.

Fingerprint examiners can perform fingerprint identifications when they obtain a sufficient number of ridge details to allow an identification. See generally Physical Evidence at 171 (Lee ed.).

USPP Report (Smith) at 1. Identification Technician Simonello noted in his report of July 29, 1993, that "[o]n Sunday July 25, 1993, I was advised by Tech. S. Hill that item #1 had been processed for latent prints by Tech. E.J. Smith and that the results were negative." USPP Report (Simonello) at 1.

¹⁰⁵ FBI Lab Report, 6/9/94, at 2.

¹⁰⁶ Lee Report at 487.

noted that the fingerprint powder method was used when the Park Police initially tested the gun; "[a]lthough the fingerprint powder method is one of the most common techniques used in the latent print field, there are also newer technologies, such as cyanoacrylate fuming, laser, and forensic lighting techniques which could have been used in this case. It is unknown at this time whether these techniques would have provided additional information" had they initially been employed. 107

The FBI Laboratory also noted that a lack of fingerprints is not extraordinary and that "[g]enerally, the determining factors in leaving latent prints are having a transferable substance, i.e., sweat, sebaceous oil or other substance on the fingers, and having a surface that is receptive to receiving the substance that forms the latent prints. A clean, smooth, flat surface is most receptive for transfer of any substance from the fingers, "108 and the surface of the grip handle at issue here was textured, not smooth.

g. Marks on Body from Gunshot and Gun

(1) Gunshot Residue on Hands

¹⁰⁷ Id. at 487-88.

¹⁰⁸ FBI Lab Report, 6/9/94, at 2. The FBI Laboratory, during its examinations, found one latent fingerprint on the underside of the pistol grip (that is, not on an exterior surface of the gun). FBI Lab Report, 7/19/95, at 1. This print has been compared to prints of Mr. Foster and of evidence technicians who initially handled the gun, but no identifications were effected. FBI Lab Report, 12/13/95, at 1; FBI Lab Report, 8/14/95, at 1. This print would have been left by someone who assembled or disassembled the gun, for example, to repair it or to put on new grips or for some other reason.

The photographs of Mr. Foster's right hand taken at Fort
Marcy Park and during the autopsy depict black gunshot residuelike material on the right forefinger and the area between the
thumb and forefinger. The autopsy report also noted material on
the forefinger area of the left hand.

During the Park Police investigation, the ATF Laboratory found that gunshot residue patterns reproduced in the laboratory were consistent with those seen in the photographs taken by the Park Police at the scene. The FBI Laboratory similarly stated that gunshot residue on the right forefinger area of the right hand is "consistent with the disposition of smoke from muzzle blast or cylinder blast when the . . . revolver is fired using ammunition like that represented by" the cartridge and casing recovered from the gun "when this area of the right hand is positioned near the front of the cylinder or to the side of and near the muzzle."

Dr. Lee conducted test firings using a laboratory standard weapon and the same kind of ammunition that was found in the revolver recovered from Mr. Foster's hand. With the standard weapon, little or no observable gunpowder particles were released from the cylinder area or onto the shooter's hand. However, Dr. Lee reported that each test-fired shot of the revolver found in Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park produced a significant

¹⁰⁹ ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 1.

¹¹⁰ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 7.

Lee Report at 489.

amount of unburned and partially burned gunpowder. 112
Relatedly, Dr. Lee reported that the gun had an "extraordinary front cylinder gap" 113 (the space between the cylinder and the barrel) of .01 inch through which gunpowder residue is expelled when the gun is fired. Dr. Lee stated that the gap was one "possible cause[] of the deposit of a large amount of gunshot residue particles on Mr. Foster's body and clothing. "114

(2) <u>Indentation on Thumb</u>

The revolver was recovered from Mr. Foster's right hand at the scene at Fort Marcy Park by Park Police Technician Simonello. Technician Simonello reported that Mr. Foster's thumb was trapped in the trigger guard of the gun. 115 Consistent with Technician Simonello's observation, the autopsy photographs depict an indentation mark on the inside of the right thumb.

The mark on the inside of the right thumb which is visible in the [autopsy] photograph is consistent with a mark produced by the trigger of the . . . revolver when this portion of the right thumb is wedged between the front of the trigger and the inside of the front of the trigger guard of the . . . revolver when the trigger rebounds (moves forward). The trigger of the . . . revolver automatically rebounds when released after firing (single or double action) or whenever the trigger is released after it is moved to the rear. This mark is consistent with the position of the right thumb of the victim in the trigger guard of the

¹¹² Id.

^{113 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 487.

¹¹⁴ Id.

USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 ("The right thumb was trapped between the trigger and inside front edge of the trigger guard."). Thus, Technician Simonello indicated that the revolver could not be easily removed. 302, 2/7/95, at 3.

revolver in [three Polaroid] photographs. 116

h. Summary: Gun

Dr. Lee concluded, "[b] ased on laboratory observations and the examination of the scene photographs," that "the revolver . . . is consistent with the weapon which resulted in the death of Mr. Vincent Foster. The barrel of this weapon was likely in Mr. Foster's mouth at the time the weapon was discharged. Gunshot residue noted on Mr. Foster's right hand and the lesser amount of deposits on his left hand indicated that Mr. Foster held the weapon when it was fired."

2. Clothing

At the autopsy, clothing was removed from Mr. Foster's body and placed on a table in the autopsy room. Park Police

Officer Johnson took this clothing and placed it in a single bag return to Park Police offices. There, brown wrapping

¹¹⁶ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 7.

¹¹⁷ Lee Report at 488.

 $^{^{118}}$ Johnson 302, 2/2/95, at 2. As noted above, this clothing consisted of the shirt, t-shirt, pants, belt, boxer shorts, shoes, and socks.

^{119 &}lt;u>Id.</u> Because the clothing was packaged together before trace evidence was collected, specific trace evidence (in particular, that which is more readily transferred) cannot be conclusively linked to particular items of clothing that Mr. Foster was wearing at the time of his death. To obtain precise trace evidence analyses, each item must be kept separate before trace evidence is collected. <u>See Crime Scene Investigation</u> at 89 (Lee ed. 1994) ("The collection and preservation of physical evidence is the most important building block available to the crime scene investigator. . . . Each type of physical evidence has unique properties and must be collected and preserved carefully to avoid contamination.").

paper was laid on the floor of a photography room and the clothes placed on that paper. The clothes were left to dry in the photography room until Monday, July 26, when Technician Simonello packaged the clothing and put it into an evidence locker. 121

The FBI Laboratory and Dr. Lee independently examined the clothing, examined debris collected from the clothing by the FBI Laboratory during the 1994 investigation conducted by Mr. Fiske's Office, studied photographs taken at the scene and autopsy, and reported a number of findings related to the clothing.

a. Gunshot Residue

Dr. Lee, in his examinations, reported "[s]mall deposits of gunpowder residue and partially burned gunpowder particles" on the shirt. Laboratory examination of the shirt resulted in a positive reaction for vaporized lead and very fine particulate lead on the front of the shirt. "This type of reaction is consistent with the type of reaction expected when a firearm is discharged in close proximity to this portion of the shirt. It is consistent with muzzle blast or cylinder blast from a revolver like the [submitted] revolver using ammunition like" the cartridge and cartridge case submitted with the gun. The

 $[\mathtt{s}] \, \mathtt{ubsequent}$ chemical processing of the . . . shirt in

¹²⁰ Id. at 2-3.

USPP Report (Simonello) at 1.

Lee Report at 490.

¹²³ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 6.

the Laboratory revealed lead residues in a small area near the sixth button from the collar on the front of the . . . shirt. This reaction could have been caused by contact with a source of lead residues. Lead residues were also detected on the underside of the edge of the collar on the left side of the . . . shirt. This small area of lead residues could have been caused by the discharge of a firearm consistent with the positive reaction noted above when the [submitted] shirt was received in the Laboratory. 124

The FBI Laboratory reported that these gunshot residues "are consistent with the cylinder blast or the muzzle blast" which would be produced if the revolver was fired "in close proximity to the front of th[is] shirt." 125

Similarly, when the ATF Laboratory, at the request of the Park Police, tested Mr. Foster's shirt, it found "a positive reaction consistent with the discharge of a revolver in close proximity to the upper front of the shirt." 126

b. <u>Bloodstain Patterns as Depicted in Photographs</u> <u>from Scene</u>

The FBI Laboratory examined the bloodstain patterns depicted in the Polaroids taken at the scene. The Laboratory Report stated:

^{124 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

¹²⁵ FBI Lab Report, 6/13/94, at 2. In debris collected from the clothing, the FBI Laboratory found approximately 20 gunpowder particles that were similar to the gunpowder in the fired cartridge case of the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand, and two that were not. The Laboratory stated that one of the two dissimilar particles was "not consistent with having originated from a fired cartridge" and the other one was found "on a piece of paper used to dry Foster's clothes." Id. at 3. From these facts, the Laboratory stated that these two particles are "not likely associated with this investigation." Id.

¹²⁶ ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 2.

Photographs of the victim at the incident scene depict apparent blood stains on his face and the right shoulder of his dress shirt. The staining on the shirt covers the top of the shoulder from the neck to the top of the arm and consists of saturating stains typical of having been caused by a flow of blood onto or soaking into the fabric. The stains on his face take the form of two drain tracks and one larger contact stain. . . .

The contact stain on the right cheek and jaw of the victim is typical of having been caused by a blotting action, such as would happen if a blood-soaked object was brought in contact with the side of his face and taken away, leaving the observed pattern behind. The closest blood-bearing object which could have caused this staining is the right shoulder of the victim's shirt. The quantity, configuration and distribution of the blood on the shirt and the right cheek and jaw of the victim are consistent with the jaw being in contact with the shoulder of the shirt at some time. 127

Dr. Lee also examined the photographs taken at Fort Marcy Park. He noted that the photographs of the shirt show several areas of bloodstains, including "saturated-type bloodstains" on the "shoulder and collar region."

On a separate bloodstain issue, Dr. Lee examined the photographs and reported that "[h]igh velocity impact type blood spatters were observed on Mr. Foster's face, hands, and shirt." Dr. Lee stated that "[t]his type of blood spatter typically is produced at the time when a weapon is discharged and the spatters result from the backspatter of the gunshot

¹²⁷ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 9.

Lee Report at 494. The FBI Laboratory determined that blood on the shirt and t-shirt were consistent with Mr. Foster's blood type. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10.

¹²⁹ Lee Report at 495.

wound."¹³⁰ Dr. Lee reported that "[t]hese blood spatters are intact and no signs of alteration or smudging were observed."¹³¹ This finding is in conflict with any theory that the fatal shot was fired elsewhere and the head wrapped during movement or cleaned upon arrival -- because those actions likely would have altered, smudged, or eliminated the blood spatters, contrary to what Dr. Lee found.¹³²

c. <u>Blood Drainage After Movement from Fort Marcy Park</u> and Bloodstains on Clothing at Autopsy

Dr. Lee noted that Dr. Beyer had "observed a large amount of liquid blood in the body bag and in Mr. Foster's body," which "further indicates that the location where the body was found is consistent with the primary scene [and that it] is, therefore, unlikely that Mr. Foster's body was moved to the Fort Marcy Park scene from another location." 133

The shirt itself, which was removed at the autopsy after movement of the body to the morgue, contains bloodstains on areas where blood does not appear in the photographs of the body at the scene. Dr. Lee stated that these stains on the shirt "most"

¹³⁰ Id.

¹³¹ Id.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee). In addition, Dr. Lee examined the shoes and found "[n]o heavy bloodstains or dripping type bloodstain patterns," Lee Report at 492, contrary to what might have been found had the body somehow been moved in an upright position. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

Lee Report at 495.

^{134 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 490, 494.

likely occurred when the body was placed into the body bag and moved from the scene and/or when in the body bag, prior to the collection of the decedent's clothing." As noted below, the experts concluded that the shirt likely would have been more extensively stained when the body was found at the second cannon area at Fort Marcy Park had the body been moved from another location.

d. Mineral/Vegetative Material

Dr. Lee reported that examination of a photograph of Mr. Foster's shoes taken by the FBI Laboratory at the time of its initial examination revealed brownish smears on the left heel. 136 Dr. Lee further stated that his own macroscopic and microscopic examinations of the shoes revealed the presence of soil-like debris. 137 (The FBI Laboratory photo of the shoes, taken in 1994 at the time of the Laboratory's examination of the clothing, shows traces of soil embedded in the shoes that are visible to the naked eye.) Dr. Lee found that "[t]race materials

after the body was moved in the body bag to the morgue, "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination . . . revealed the presence of bloodstains. The majority of these bloodstains were consistent with contact transfer type bloodstain patterns." Id. at 492. Dr. Lee reported that no bloodstains or gunpowder particles were found on the jacket. That fact, Dr. Lee stated, "indicates that Mr. Foster was not wearing the jacket or the jacket was not in close proximity to the weapon at the time the weapon was discharged." Id. at 490. That finding comports with the evidence: Mr. Foster was not wearing a suit jacket when he was found; rather, his jacket was recovered from his car at Fort Marcy Park. See supra __.

¹³⁶ Lee Report at 491.

^{137 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

were located embedded in the grooves of the sole patterns at the heel of [the left shoe]. A portion of this material subsequently was removed. Microscopic and macroscopic examination showed this material to contain mineral particles, including mica, other soil materials, and vegetative matter." Dr. Lee stated that this fact "indicates the sole of the shoe had direct contact with a soil surface containing these materials." 139

e. Lack of Rips, Tears, or Scraping on Clothing

There has been misunderstanding of the statement in an earlier FBI Lab report that no "coherent soil" was found in the samples. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 12 (emphasis added). The FBI Lab Report's statement regarding a lack of coherent soil simply means, as explained in the preceding paragraph, that there was insufficient soil to effect a comparison with soil samples from Fort Marcy Park. But a lack of coherent soil is not the same as a lack of any trace of soil. And as Dr. Lee concluded, examination of Mr. Foster's shoes revealed particles of soil materials, indicating that the sole of the shoe did in fact have direct contact with a soil surface.

Regarding the lack of mud or "coherent" soil, the weather on July 20, 1993, and throughout the month of July was hot and dry in the area surrounding Fort Marcy Park. Weather information for National Airport, a few miles from Fort Marcy Park, from the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration indicates that on July 20, 1993, the temperature ranged from a low of 75 degrees to a high of 96 degrees. There was no recorded precipitation. For the month of July 1993, total precipitation was 1.36 inches, which is 2.44 inches below normal. The average temperature for the month was 83.1 degrees, 3.1 degrees above normal. OIC Doc. No. DC-BI-6.

¹³⁸ Id. at 492.

of these mica or soil materials with Fort Marcy Park. As the FBI Laboratory explained, "[t]he trace amount of loose, unconsolidated soil" like that found on Mr. Foster's shoes and in the debris from the clothing "limits the meaningfulness regarding a comparison with other soils." Therefore, these materials "could have originated from the micaceous soil found at Fort Marcy, but the nature of this soil precludes an unambiguous association." FBI Lab Report, 7/9/96, at 1.

Dr. Lee found a small amount of vegetative material on Mr. Foster's shirt that could have resulted from contact with the ground in the park. 140 Dr. Lee found no ripping, tearing, or scratch or scraping-type marks on the shirt. Dr. Lee stated that this fact "suggests that no prolonged moving contact with a soil surface occurred which would cause the type of damage commonly resulting from dragging or similar action. "141

Dr. Lee reported that soil and grasslike materials were similarly present on the pants in the area of the rear pocket, which indicates that the pants had direct contact with a soil surface. Dr. Lee reported that "[n]o dragging-type soil patterns or damage which could have resulted from dragging-type action were observed on these pants." 143

f. Bone Chip

Dr. Lee examined debris collected from Mr. Foster's clothing and reported that the debris was "found to contain a bone chip." Dr. Lee stated that DNA was extracted from this bone fragment and amplified, and the DNA profile generated for this bone sample was consistent with the DNA types of Mr. Foster. 145

Based on his analysis of the evidence, Dr. Lee concluded that

¹⁴⁰ Lee Report at 491.

¹⁴¹ Id.

^{142 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 492.

¹⁴³ Id.

^{144 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 130, 243, 493.

¹⁴⁵ Id.

"[t]his bone chip originated from Mr. Foster and separated from his skull at the time the projectile exited Mr. Foster's head. 146

g. Pants Pocket and Oven Mitt

William Kennedy, Associate White House Counsel, eventually took possession of Mr. Foster's car on behalf of the Foster family after the Park Police released it on July 28, 1993. Mr. Kennedy maintained contents of the car that had not been taken into evidence by the Park Police, and he produced those contents to investigators from Mr. Fiske's Office. The contents included a kitchen oven mitt that had been in the glove compartment in Mr. Foster's car (the mitt is depicted in the glove compartment in the Park Police photographs of the car taken at the impoundment lot on July 21). 148

Dr. Lee's examinations of this oven mitt and of Mr. Foster's pants (taken into evidence by the Park Police at the autopsy on July 21) produced circumstantial evidence relevant to the investigation.

Dr. Lee reported that "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination of the inside of the front pants pockets revealed the presence of fibers and other materials, including a portion of a

¹⁴⁶ Id.

¹⁴⁷ Kennedy 302, 5/6/94, at 11-12; Attorney 302, 6/16/94, at 1.

Investigators Rolla and Braun also recalled the oven mitt in the glove compartment of the car on July 20. Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 95-96; Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 6.

sunflower seed husk in the front left pocket. Instrumental analysis of particles removed from the pocket surface revealed the presence of lead. These materials were also found inside the oven mitt located in the glove compartment of Mr. Foster's vehicle. . . . The presence of these trace materials could indicate that they share a common origin. These materials in the pants pocket clearly resulted from the transfer by an intermediate object, such as the Colt weapon." 149

As noted, Dr. Lee also examined the oven mitt recovered from Mr. Foster's car. He reported: "Dark particle residues were located inside of the oven mitt. Instrumental analysis revealed the presence of the elements lead and antimony in these particles; this finding could indicate that an item which had gunshot residue on it, such as the revolver . . ., came in contact with the interior of [the oven mitt]." 150

Dr. Lee further stated that "[s]unflower-type seed husks were located on the inner surfaces of this oven mitt. These sunflower seed particles were similar to the sunflower seed husks found in Mr. Foster's front, left pants pocket." Dr. Lee stated that "[t]his finding suggests that the sunflower seed husk found inside the pants pocket could have been transferred from the oven mitt through an intermediate object, such as the

¹⁴⁹ Lee Report at 492-93.

^{150 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 494.

¹⁵¹ Id.

revolver."152

Virtually all theories that the manner of death was not suicide assume that Mr. Foster did not previously possess the gun recovered from his hand at Fort Marcy Park. Apart from a variety of other compelling circumstantial and testimonial evidence (discussed below) that the gun belonged to Mr. Foster, the evidence regarding the pants pocket and oven mitt also tends to link Mr. Foster to the qun. Mr. Foster was found by police and rescue personnel with the gun that fired the fatal shot in his hand, and the oven mitt was found in the glove compartment in his There is no evidence, moreover, that anyone other than Mr. Foster did place or would have placed this or any other gun into Mr. Foster's pants pocket and into the oven mitt. Those pieces of evidence, when considered together and with all of the other evidence, tend to link Mr. Foster to the gun and thus tend to refute a theory that the manner of death was not suicide. The evidence regarding the pants pocket and oven mitt does not itself compel a finding as to location of death, but it is consistent with a scenario in which Mr. Foster transported the gun from the Foster home in the oven mitt, 153 and carried the gun in his pants pocket as he walked from his car in Fort Marcy Park to the

¹⁵² Id.

Statements by Foster family members provide circumstantial support for this part of the scenario. Lisa Foster and the Fosters' older son indicated that the oven mitt was usually in the kitchen, and they were unable to explain why it might have been in the Honda. Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 8; Older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 4.

berm near the second cannon.

however, (

h. Hairs and Fibers

In debris collected from Mr. Foster's clothing, the FBI
Laboratory reported finding two blond to light brown head hairs
of Caucasian origin that were suitable for comparison purposes
and dissimilar to those of Mr. Foster. 154 The hairs did not
appear to have been forcibly removed. 155 Hair evidence can
become important or relevant in a criminal investigation when
there is a known suspect and a significant evidentiary question
whether the suspect can be forensically linked to another person
(a rape or murder victim, for example) or to a particular
location. 156 If the suspect is a stranger to the victim or the
scene, the presence of the suspect's hair is relevant in
assessing whether he or she had contact with the victim or scene.

In this case, the only known individuals who reasonably might have been compelled to provide hair samples were persons known to have had contact with Mr. Foster.

The FBI Laboratory reported 35 definitive carpet-type fibers in the debris collected from the clothing. Of those fibers, 23

¹⁵⁴ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 11; OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/2/95, at 4 (Lab Conference). As explained above, the clothing was packaged together before trace evidence was obtained, and particular trace evidence cannot be conclusively linked to particular items of clothing that Mr. Foster was wearing at the time of his death.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/2/95, at 4 (Lab Conference).

See <u>Crime Scene Investigation</u> 4-5 (Lee ed. 1994) (discussing importance of evidence linking a suspect with a victim).

were white fibers. OIC investigators sought to determine a possible source for the fibers 157 -- for the white fibers in particular, in light of the number of white fibers in comparison to the limited number of fibers of other colors. 158 The logical known sources for possible comparison were carpets from locations with which Mr. Foster was known to have been in contact -- his car, home, and workplace. OIC investigators obtained carpet samples from those sources, including from a white carpet located in 1993 in the house in Washington where Mr. Foster lived with his family. The FBI Laboratory determined that the white fibers obtained from Mr. Foster's clothing were consistent with the samples obtained from that carpet. 159

In sum, therefore, the carpet fiber evidence -- the determination that the white fibers were consistent with a carpet from the Fosters' house and the variety and insignificant number of other fibers -- does not support speculation that Mr. Foster

Carpet fibers cannot be conclusively identified as having a specific origin but can be identified for consistency with a particular origin. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

The remaining 12 were various colors, including blue gray, blue, gold-brown, light brown, gray, pink, and orange. No more than three fibers of any of these colors was found. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (FBI Lab Reports on Fibers). The variety of colors suggests that those fibers did not originate from a single carpet.

 $^{^{159}}$ <u>Id.</u> The Laboratory also determined that four of the non-white fibers were consistent with samples obtained from the White House or Mr. Foster's car. <u>Id.</u>

was wrapped and moved in a carpet on July 20. 160 Indeed, the fiber evidence, when considered together with the entirety of the evidence, is inconsistent with such speculation.

3. Eyeglasses

When found, Mr. Foster's body was located on a steep berm with his head higher than his feet and his feet pointed essentially straight down the berm. Mr. Foster's eyeglasses were recovered by Park Police Technician Simonello approximately 13 feet below Mr. Foster's feet. 161

a. Blood

Dr. Lee stated that "[b]loodstains were found on both sides of the lenses" of Mr. Foster's eyeglasses. These bloodstains "were less than or equal to 1 mm in size. In addition, bloodlike and tissue-like materials were identified on the [fingerprint] lifts of the eyeglasses. "163

b. Gunpowder

In addition, one of the 23 white carpet-type fibers was scraped from Mr. Foster's jacket and tie. The jacket and tie were in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy (and not on his body) and were subsequently packaged separately from the other clothing. The fact that a white fiber was found on the jacket and tie also contrasts with such speculation.

¹⁶¹ A report by Technician Simonello states: "Approximately 13 ft. downslope from the victim's feet (west) I observed a pair of prescription glasses laying on the ground." USPP Report (Simonello) at 1. The prescription was consistent with Mr. Foster's prescription, and the glasses contained marks on the earpieces consistent with Mr. Foster's habit of chewing the earpieces. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 11-12; Lisa Foster 302, 5/9/94, at 14.

Lee Report at 493.

^{163 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

The FBI Laboratory found one piece of ball smokeless powder on the eyeglasses, and it was "physically and chemically similar" to the gunpowder identified in the cartridge case. 164

c. Summary: Glasses

Dr. Lee stated that the above facts "support the interpretation that Mr. Foster was wearing his eyeglasses at the time the gun was discharged." The analyses and conclusions of the experts and investigators in this and prior investigations reveal that the location where the glasses were found is consistent with the conclusion that Mr. Foster was wearing the glasses at the time the shot was fired. 166

4. Surrounding Area

a. Gunshot Residue in Soil

As part of his examination, Dr. Lee went to Fort Marcy Park with OIC investigators and obtained soil and other materials from the berm on which Mr. Foster's body was found. Dr. Lee examined the soil samples; he reported that "[a] few unburned and partially deformed gunpowder-like particles were recovered from the soil in the area where Vincent Foster's body was found. "168"

 $^{^{164}}$ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8; see also Lee Report at 489, 493.

Lee Report at 493.

E.g., OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

Lee Report at 422. No intensive review of the area under and around Mr. Foster's body occurred on July 20 or during the 1993 Park Police investigation.

^{168 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 489.

It cannot be determined "[w]hether these particles were deposited on the ground at the time of Mr. Foster's death or at any other period of time. 169

b. Possible Bloodstains on Vegetation at Scene

Dr. Lee stated that one photograph of the scene "shows a view of the vegetation in the areas where Mr. Foster's body was found. Reddish-brown, blood-like stains can be seen on several leaves of the vegetation in this area." He also noted that "[a] close-up view of some of these blood-like stains can be seen in [a separate] photograph."

5. Contents of Bodily Fluids

During the 1993 investigation, the Laboratory of the Virginia Division of Forensic Science found that the blood, vitreous humor, and urine were negative for alcohols and ketones. The Laboratory did not detect "phencyclidine, morphine, cocaine, [or] benzoylecgonine"; "other alkaline extractable drugs"; or "acidic [or] neutral drugs."

The FBI Laboratory later conducted more sensitive testing and determined that the blood sample from Mr. Foster contained

¹⁶⁹ Id.

¹⁷⁰ Id. at 495.

^{171 &}lt;u>Id.</u> Dr. Lee said that "[i]f these stains are, in fact, blood spatters, this finding is consistent with the shot having been fired at the location where Mr. Foster's body was found." Id.

Certificate of Analysis, Case No. 93-353, 7/26/93 (Huynh).

¹⁷³ Id.

trazodone. Trazodone was an antidepressant medication prescribed as Desyrel by Mr. Foster's physician on July 19, 1993, and Mr. Foster took one tablet that night, according to his wife. To

C. Review by Pathologists

Because of the importance of the forensic evidence to the conclusion about cause and manner of death, the OIC retained Dr. Brian Blackbourne as an expert pathologist to assist the investigation. Dr. Blackbourne reviewed the relevant reports, photographs, and microscopic slides; toured Fort Marcy Park; and interviewed Dr. Beyer, Dr. Haut, and FBI and Virginia laboratory personnel. He provided a report to the OIC summarizing his work on the forensic issues and setting forth his analysis.

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster "died of a contact gunshot wound of the mouth, perforating his skull and brain." 176

¹⁷⁴ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8.

Lisa Foster 302, 5/9/94, at 13. She produced to investigators the prescription container with 29 tablets enclosed. The label on the container indicated that it initially had contained 30 tablets.

Dr. Berman reported that "[o]ne pill would have had no significant therapeutic effect as the majority of those prescribed this drug do not report benefit for at least two weeks' treatment." Berman Report at 6.

The Lab also detected diazepam and nordiazepam below recognized therapeutic levels. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8. Diazepam is valium and nordiazepam is its metabolite.

¹⁷⁶ Blackbourne Report at 2. Mr. Fiske's Office previously retained a panel of pathologists to prepare a report. The pathologists were Dr. Charles S. Hirsch, Chief Medical Examiner for the City of New York; Dr. James L. Luke, Investigative Support Unit, FBI Academy; Dr. Donald T. Reay, Chief Medical

Dr. Blackbourne based that conclusion "upon the autopsy report, diagrams and photographs and my examination of the microscopic slides of the entrance wound in the soft palate and posterior oropharynx which demonstrated excessive soot."

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster was alive at the time the shot was fired. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

upon the autopsy report and photographic evidence that there was bleeding beneath the scalp about the gunshot exit wound and beneath the fractures of the back of the skull. Such bleeding requires the heart to be beating at the time these injuries occurred. The autopsy report and my microscopic observation that blood was aspirated into the lungs requires that the person be breathing in order to suck the blood into the small air sacks of the lung.¹⁷⁸

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster "fired the gun with the muzzle in his mouth, his right thumb pulling the trigger and supporting the gun with both hands and with both index fingers relatively close to the cylinder gap (the space between the cylinder and the barrel)." Dr. Blackbourne reasoned that

Examiner for King County, Washington; and Dr. Charles J. Stahl, Medical Examiner, Armed Forces Institute of Pathology, Washington, D.C. These pathologists likewise reported that "the bullet wound of Mr. Foster's head and brain, with its vital reaction, represents the definitive cause of death." Pathologists' Report at 1.

Blackbourne Report at 2. In his report, Dr. Lee similarly stated -- based on examination of the scene photographs, the medical examiner's report, and the autopsy photographs -- that "it is clear that Mr. Foster died as a result of a single gunshot wound," that "[t]he entrance of this wound was in his mouth," and that "the bullet appears to have exited through the back of Mr. Foster's head." Lee Report at 486.

¹⁷⁸ Blackbourne Report at 2.

^{179 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 4.

"the dense deposit of soot on the soft palate and oropharynx indicated that the gun was discharged in close proximity to the soft palate." In addition, the DNA from the muzzle of the gun was consistent with that of Mr. Foster. In Furthermore, [t] he right thumb was entrapped within the trigger guard by the forward motion of the trigger after the revolver was fired. In the same issues out of the space between the cylinder and the barrel. This smoke will be deposited on skin, clothing or other objects close to the cylinder gap. The autopsy report indicates that smoke deposits were noted on the radial aspect of both right and left index fingers. Dr. Beyer told me that there was more deposit on the right as compared to the left index fingers."

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "[a]t the time of his death
Vincent Foster was not under the influence of alcohol, narcotics,
[or] cocaine."184 Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion upon
the toxicology reports of the Virginia Division of Forensic

^{180 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

^{181 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

¹⁸² Id.

^{183 &}lt;u>Id.</u> Similarly, the panel of pathologists concluded that the large quantity of gunpowder residue on the soft palate "indicates that Mr. Foster placed the barrel of the weapon into his mouth with the muzzle essentially in contact with the soft palate when he pulled the trigger." Pathologists' Report at 1. In addition, the pathologists noted that DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster had been recovered from the muzzle of the revolver. Id.

Blackbourne Report at 3.

Science Toxicology Laboratory and the FBI Laboratory; a meeting with the personnel of the FBI Laboratory; and a discussion with the toxicologist for the Virginia Division of Forensic Science who performed work on the Foster case in 1993. 185

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that the gunshot wound that caused Mr. Foster's death occurred in Fort Marcy Park at the location where his body was discovered. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

upon the fact that he would be immediately unconscious following the gunshot wound through the brain.

Movement of the body, after the gunshot, by another person(s) would have produced a trail of dripping blood and displaced some of his clothing. If he had been transported from another location, such movement would have resulted in much greater blood soilage of his clothing (as was seen when he later was placed in a body bag and transported to Fairfax Hospital and later to the Medical Examiner's Office). No trail of dripping blood was observed about the body on the scene. His clothing was neat and not displaced. The blood beneath the head and on the face and shoulder is consistent with coming from the entrance and exit wounds. 187

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that the blood draining from the

¹⁸⁵ Id. at 4.

^{186 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 2.

Id. at 3. The panel of pathologists retained by Mr. Fiske's office similarly concluded that "death occurred where the body was found at Fort Marcy Park, Virginia. The relatively pristine nature of the exposed skin surfaces of the deceased and of his clothing precludes any other scenario. Substantially greater contamination of skin surfaces and clothing by spilled and/or smeared blood would have been unavoidable, had the body been transferred postmortem to the place where it was found. . . There was no such contamination when the body was examined and photographed at the scene." Pathologists' Report at 2. The report continued: "[A] pool of blood was, in fact, found under the head of the deceased when the body was turned, and the upper back of his shirt was noted to be blood soaked." Id. at 3.

right nostril and right side of the mouth, as documented by Polaroid scene photographs, suggests that an early observer may have caused movement of the head. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

upon the fact that blood will pool in the mouth and nasopharynx while the heart is still beating following a gunshot wound of the back of the mouth. This blood may drain toward the dependent side of the head if the volume of blood exceeds the capacity of the mouth. There will be a thin trickle. The broad area of blood covering the right lower face, chin and right side of his neck and extending over the right shoulder and

Blackbourne Report at 4. Dr. Blackbourne stated that a mark on the side of the right upper neck, just below the jawline, seen in autopsy photographs, represents small fragments of dried blood and does not represent any form of injury. Id. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion upon his "experience in many autopsies. Blood dries overnight, prior to the autopsy. If one is not meticulous in washing the body prior to photographing it, small portions of blood may remain adherent to the skin. mark is composed of two rectangular shaped dark spots approximately 2mm X 3mm. These marks have none of the features of a qunshot wound or other antemortem trauma." Id. at 5. Similarly, Dr. Hirsch, an expert pathologist retained during the Fiske investigation, examined the autopsy photographs and stated that he saw "flecks of dried blood" depicted on the neck and that he saw "nothing in the photographs, and there certainly is nothing described in the autopsy to make me suspect that there is in any way any trauma to the side of his neck." OIC, 2/16/95, at 43, 45. The panel of pathologists further stated that, apart from the wound through the back of the head, "there was no other trauma identified." Pathologists' Report at 1. Dr. Beyer, who conducted the autopsy, was shown an enlarged autopsy photograph of the side of the neck, and said, "I see blood, but I don't see any trauma." OIC, 2/16/95, at 15. Dr. Lee reviewed the scene and autopsy photographs and evidence and indicated that there was only an entrance wound through the back of the mouth and an exit wound out the back of the head. Lee Report at 89-92, 486. scene and autopsy photographs were reviewed during Congressman Clinger's probe and the Senate's inquiry into Mr. Foster's death, both of which concluded that he committed suicide by gunshot through the back of the mouth out the back of the head. Moreover, as outlined above, all six persons who attended the autopsy, and who therefore were able to examine the body itself, confirmed that there were no wounds on Mr. Foster's body other than the mouth-head bullet wound. See supra n. .

right collar of his shirt would result from the sudden drainage of all of the blood in his mouth. . . This event occurred prior to taking the Polaroid scene photographs. 189

Based on all of the above evidence, analyses, and conclusions, Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "Vincent Foster committed suicide on July 20, 1993 in Ft. Marcy Park by placing a .38 caliber revolver in his mouth and pulling the trigger. His death was at his own hand." 190

VI. ISSUES RELATING TO EVIDENCE AT SCENE

Evidence from the scene and regarding the activities and observations of persons in and around Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993, raised certain issues requiring further investigative work.

A. Blood Transfer Stain

The Polaroids of the body at the scene depict, and many witnesses who observed the body at the scene describe, the position of the head as facing virtually straight, not tilting

¹⁸⁹ Blackbourne Report at 4. Similarly, the panel of pathologists stated: "A broad transfer-type blood smear was present at the right side of the chin and neck, precisely corresponding to a similar blood stain of the right collar area of the shirt. For obvious reasons, the head must have been facing to the right when the body was found or have been turned to the right when the body was being examined at the scene. In either circumstance, blood accumulated in the nose and mouth from the bullet defect of the soft palate and base of the skull would have spilled over the face and soiled the right shoulder and collar of the shirt." Pathologists' Report at 3. The transfer stain issue is discussed further below.

Blackbourne Report at 5. The panel of pathologists reached the same conclusion. Pathologists' Report at 4. As reflected by the findings of the various pathologists and investigators, the fact that the gun was found in Mr. Foster's hand is consistent with this conclusion. See also Geberth, supra n. __, at 364.

noticeably to one side or the other. The Polaroids depict a blood transfer stain in the area of the right side of the face. As explained in previous sections, the expert pathologists and Dr. Lee analyzed this blood evidence and the Polaroid photographs. They concluded, based on the blood transfer stain, that the head made contact with the right shoulder at some point before the Polaroids were taken. The testimony and contemporaneous reports point to the conclusion that rescue personnel at the scene handled the decedent's head to check for vital signs and open an airway. 191

B. Quantity of Blood

Those who saw the body at Fort Marcy Park <u>after</u> it was lifted and rolled over at the scene described a quantity of blood behind Mr. Foster's head, under his body, and on the back of his shirt. Park Police officers and a reporter who separately

¹⁹¹ Fornshill OIC, 1/11/95, at 92-93, 104, 105 (describing movements of FCFRD personnel Hall and Gonzalez around head of body); Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 22 ("I recall attempting to check the carotid pulse."); Gonzalez Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 19 ("I believe Todd [Hall] did" check the pulse.); Gonzalez OIC, 1/10/95, at 56-57 (Hall may have checked for pulse); USPP Report (Hodakievic) at 1 ("Gonzoles [sic] notified me that . . . Gonzoles [sic] and Hall checked the body for vital signs and found none."); Iacone OIC, 1/10/95, at 22 (Iacone checked for pulse); USPP Report (Ferstl) at 1 ("Ofc. Fornshill advised that a medic checked the subjects [sic] neck for a pulse"); Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 15 (learned at scene that FCFRD personnel had checked for vital signs); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1 (FCFRD personnel "felt for a pulse in the carotid artery and got none."). The action of checking for vital signs and an airway may have caused some spillage of blood and may have caused the head to make contact with the right shoulder.

 $^{^{192}}$ Abt OIC, 2/9/95, at 30 ("We noted that there was a good amount of blood again on the back portion of the shirt and the collar, things like that."); Haut OIC, 2/16/95, at 13 ("[o]n the

visited the scene the next day, July 21, 1993, stated that they could identify the spot where the body had been located by the blood soaked into the ground. A reporter placed a stick into the ground where the blood spot was located and estimated the blood depth at one-eighth inch. 194

In addition, as Dr. Lee stated regarding the quantity of blood, the photographs at the autopsy reveal blood staining on the clothes that was not depicted at the scene. Moreover, Dr. Beyer, who performed the autopsy, found a large amount of blood in the body bag. These facts indicate that still more

ground, underneath the head, there was a pool of congealed blood"); Hodakievic 302, 2/7/95, at 4 (recalls "lot of blood" underneath the decedent's head); Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 16 (describing blood on ground and on back of head and shirt when body moved); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1-2 ("I observed blood . . . underneath his head . . . I rolled the decedent over and observed a large blood stain three quarters down the back of the decedent's shirt."); Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 4 (report: "When Rolla rolled the body he observed new, wet blood pouring out of the nose and possibly the mouth of the decedent. Rolla also observed a pool of blood, approximately 4-inches across, which had been under the head and neck area. Rolla also observed the back of the shirt was soaked with blood from the collar to the waist."); USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 ("When the body was turned onto its stomach I observed a large area of blood pooled where the head had been resting. . . . I also observed a larger area of blood where the victim's back had been, coinciding with blood stains on the back of shirt."); Simonello 302, 2/7/95, at 3 (report: "after the body was rolled, Simonello observed a large blood pool under the head of the decedent and on the back of the decedent's shirt").

Reporter 302, 4/18/96, at 1 (recalled a blood spot approximately 12 inches in diameter); Hill 302, 3/1/95, at 3 (located position of body by large blood stain on the ground).

¹⁹⁴ 302, 4/18/96, at 1.

¹⁹⁵ Lee Report at 490, 494.

^{196 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 495.

blood drained from the body during movement from the Fort Marcy scene to the autopsy.

There has been occasional public suggestion, premised on the supposedly low amount of blood observed at the Fort Marcy scene, that blood must already have drained from the body elsewhere and that the fatal shot therefore must have been fired elsewhere. As revealed by the foregoing descriptions of the evidence, the underlying premise of this theory is erroneous: A quantity of blood was observed at the park under the body and on the back of the head and shirt. Moreover, the suggestion fails to account for the blood that subsequently drained from Mr. Foster's body during movement to the autopsy. The blood-quantity evidence, even when considered in isolation from other evidence, does not support (and indeed contravenes) a suggestion that the fatal shot was fired at a place other than where Mr. Foster was found at Fort Marcy Park. 197

C. Unidentified Persons and Cars

The evidence establishes that at least three cars belonging to civilians were in and around the Fort Marcy parking lot area when the first Park Police and FCFRD personnel arrived: (1) Mr. Foster's gray Honda Accord with Arkansas tags; (2) the white Nissan with Maryland tags driven by C4; and (3) the broken-down blue Mercedes driven by C6. The three cars belonging to Mr. Foster, C4, and C6 are the only cars positively identified and

¹⁹⁷ There also are a number of other items of evidence that contradict any such suggestion, as noted elsewhere in this report.

known to law enforcement and the OIC that were in the Fort Marcy Park parking lot area in the 6:00-8:30 p.m. time frame and that belong to persons other than FCFRD personnel, Park Police personnel, towing personnel, 198 and Dr. Haut.

During the afternoon, before Park Police and FCFRD personnel were called to the scene at Fort Marcy Park, C2 saw a man in a car next to him; C3 and C4's statements suggest the presence of at least one man in the parking lot and perhaps a jogger; and C6, after her car broke down, saw a man on the entrance ramp to the parking lot who asked her if she needed a ride. Law

¹⁹⁸ A tow truck came to tow C6's car after the Park Police had arrived on the scene. Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 25. A tow truck later came to tow Mr. Foster's car. Raley's Towing Receipt, Case No. 30502; USPP Impounded Car Record, Case No. 30502.

According to the reports of their interviews at the scene on July 20, 1993, C3 and C4 did not see anyone in or touching Mr. Foster's car. USPP Report, 7/20/93, at 1 (C3 and C4 interview). C4 said that a contrary statement in a report of an April 7, 1994, interview was inaccurate. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. C3 said simply that, at the time he provided subsequent statements in 1994 and thereafter, "he [wa]s not at all sure" of "his specific observations." 302, 2/2/95, at 3.

Officer Fornshill stated that he was told later by Park Police personnel that there were what he described as "volunteers" along one of the trails in the park. Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 13; OIC, 1/11/95, at 93, 94. The evidence suggests that the people referred to as "volunteers" likely were C3 and C4. The investigators found C3 and C4 in the park but no "volunteers." In addition, the Park Service has uncovered no records that any Park Service workers were in the park near 6:15 p.m. on July 20, OIC Doc. No. DC-229-1, and no other witness known to the OIC saw such workers in the park.

After initially looking at the body, Todd Hall of the FCFRD said he thought he heard someone else in the woods and subsequently saw something red moving in the woods. 302, 3/18/94, at 2. Upon discovering during the course of a later interview that there was a road in the area where he had seen the

enforcement and the OIC are not aware of the identities of the persons (other than C5) described by C2, C3, C4, and C6. There is no evidence that any of those unidentified persons (or any identified persons, for that matter) had any connection to Mr. Foster's death; and the totality of the forensic, circumstantial, testimonial, and state-of-mind evidence contrasts with any such speculation.

D. Car Locks

The Park Police investigators (Braun and Rolla) who entered and searched Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park said that they were able to enter the car without keys because the car was not locked. 201 James Iacone of the FCFRD stated that he had tried at least one of the doors and that it was locked. 202 That statement contrasts with that of Ralph Pisani of the FCFRD, who

motion, Hall believed it could have been vehicular traffic. 302, 4/27/94, at 2. Hall later stated that "I seen something. It was woody and I seen something go past, like a car. . . . [I]t was probably a car or truck that drove past the bushes." Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 17-18. In another statement, Hall said that he "believe[d] someone was down there." OIC, 1/5/95, at 20. Hall believed that he saw something orange and that it was an orange vest. Id. at 22-23, 28. Hall said that he told an officer (Fornshill) when he made this observation and that Fornshill did not respond. Id. at 23. (According to Officer Fornshill, none of the rescue personnel said anything to the effect that someone was in the area. OIC, 1/11/95, at 93.) In yet another later statement, Hall said that he did not recognize this orange flash as a person. 302, 5/13/96, at 3.

Braun 302, 4/24/96, at 2; Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 5-6; see also USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 (car doors "had been c[l]osed but not locked"); Ferstl OIC, 1/11/95, at 98, 101-02, 118 (saw Braun open car, believes car was unlocked).

 $^{^{202}}$ 302, 3/11/94, at 3; OIC, 1/10/95, at 34; 302, 4/29/96, at 2.

said that he, Jennifer Wacha, and Iacone looked into the Honda, but that no one tried the doors. In any event, even were Iacone's recollection more accurate than the others, the statement would be of uncertain significance, inasmuch as it is, of course, possible that one or more of the four doors was locked and one or more unlocked. 205

E. Neighborhood

OIC investigators canvassed the area surrounding Fort Marcy Park to determine whether anyone observed, heard, or had knowledge of relevant activity on July 20.206 That effort did not yield relevant information.207

 $^{^{203}}$ 302, 3/11/94, at 2-3. Wacha did not recall that anyone determined whether the car was locked. OIC, 1/10/95, at 50.

Two other witnesses gave changing accounts on the locked-car issue. Gonzalez said that when he returned to the parking lot from the body, he learned that both of the civilian vehicles were locked. 302, 4/27/94, at 4. In another statement, he said "I'd be guessing" as to whether the doors to Mr. Foster's car were locked. Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 96-97.

In one statement, Hall said that the doors of the car were locked. OIC, 1/5/95, at 52-53. In a Senate deposition, however, Hall stated "I don't recall" in response to the question "Did you know if the car was locked?" Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 28.

There are a number of possible scenarios consistent with the evidence in which one or more of Mr. Foster's car doors could have been locked and one or more unlocked.

There is no record of any effort to canvass the neighborhood near the time of the death to determine whether anyone had seen or heard relevant information.

With respect to sound, Fort Marcy Park is adjacent to the thoroughfares of GW Parkway and Chain Bridge Road; planes to and from National Airport regularly fly in patterns near the park; and security officers at the nearby Saudi Ambassador's residence on Chain Bridge Road reported that construction was ongoing at that time. Denning 302, 4/20/94, at 1; Bailey 302,

F. Pager

A Park Police evidence control receipt indicates that at the scene, Investigator Rolla took possession of Mr. Foster's pager from his right waist area. The receipt reveals that the pager, along with other personal property such as Mr. Foster's wallet, rings, and watch, were released to the White House on the evening of July 21 to be returned to the Foster family. Investigator Rolla said that Mr. Foster's pager was off when he recovered it. White House records of pager messages do not indicate messages sent to or from Mr. Foster on July 20.210

VII. ISSUES RELATING TO CONDUCT OF INITIAL INVESTIGATION

Certain issues related to the conduct of the initial 1993 investigation into Mr. Foster's death warrant discussion in this report.

A. Photographs

Park Police Identification Technician Simonello took 35-millimeter photographs of Mr. Foster's body and of the scene. 211 Park Police investigators also took a number of Polaroids of Mr. Foster's body and of the scene. Polaroids taken at a crime or

^{4/20/94,} at 2; OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Fort Marcy Park).

USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Rolla) at 1-2.

 $^{^{209}}$ Rolla OIC, 2/9/95, at 27. Investigator Braun also said the pager was turned off. 302, 2/7/95, at 8. Investigator Abt's notes taken at the scene also indicate that the pager was turned off.

²¹⁰ OIC Doc. No. DC-210-2620.

²¹¹ Simonello OIC, 2/14/95, at 40-42.

death scene develop immediately, and thus are useful in the event that problems subsequently occur in developing other film (as occurred here 212).

Thirteen of the Polaroids provided to Mr. Fiske's office and the OIC are of the body scene, and five are of the parking lot scene. Of the 13 Polaroids of the body scene, eight are initialed by Investigator Rolla. The backs of the other five say "from C202 Sgt. Edwards 7-20-93 on scene." Officer Ferstl said that he took Polaroids and, without initialing or marking them, gave them to Sergeant Edwards, who gave them to the investigators. Sergeant Edwards does not recall taking Polaroids himself.

B. Keys

The 35-millimeter photographs were underexposed; thus, the Polaroids were of greater investigative utility.

 $^{^{\}rm 213}$ The handwriting on these photographs is that of Investigator Abt.

oIC, 1/11/95, at 85, 87. Investigator Rolla initially suggested in a Senate deposition that he had taken photographs of the back of Mr. Foster's body. Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 89-90. After reviewing the Polaroids, Investigator Rolla stated that he intended to take such Polaroids, but he believes Investigator Braun took the Polaroid camera back to the parking lot before Dr. Haut arrived and the body was turned. 302, 4/17/96, at 4. The records are consistent with Investigator Rolla's statement, as the time "1930" is indicated on the back of the Polaroids taken by Investigator Braun at the parking lot scene, and Dr. Haut appears not to have arrived at the park until approximately 7:40 p.m.

OIC, 1/12/95, at 7, 199-203. Investigator Abt recalled Sergeant Edwards taking Polaroids, OIC, 1/12/95, at 11, but Sergeant Edwards said he only carried the Polaroid camera and the Polaroids taken by Ferstl, but does not recall taking any Polaroids himself, OIC, 1/12/95, at 7, 199-203.

Investigator Rolla said he felt into Mr. Foster's pants pockets at the scene in looking for personal effects. Later, when it became apparent to Investigators Rolla and Braun that they did not have the keys to the car, they went to the hospital to check more thoroughly for keys. The hospital logs indicate that Investigators Rolla and Braun were at the morgue at 9:12 p.m. Investigator Braun thoroughly searched the pants pockets by pulling the pockets inside out, and she found two sets of keys. She prepared an evidence receipt indicating that the keys were taken from the right pants pocket, and she subsequently placed the keys in an evidence locker.

OIC, 2/9/95, at 34-35. Investigator Rolla removed Mr. Foster's watch, pager, and two rings from the body at the scene. USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Rolla) at 1. Investigator Rolla has said that he did not reach to the bottom of the suit pants pockets at the time he took personal effects into evidence at the scene. 302, 4/17/96, at 3.

Rolla, OIC, 2/9/95, at 35-36; Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 75-76.

OIC Document No. DC-108-14. The safety and security officer at the hospital stated that he escorted Investigators Braun and Rolla to the body in the morgue. He described the entire incident as "very routine." 302, 4/13/95, at 1-2.

²¹⁹ Braun 302, 4/24/96, at 3; Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 76.

The evidence indicates that no persons other than police, rescue, medical, and hospital personnel had access to the body from the time when Investigator Rolla patted the pants at the park until the time when Investigator Braun recovered the keys in the pants pocket at the hospital. Two White House officials (William Kennedy and Craig Livingstone) viewed the body at the hospital, but the hospital logs reflect that they viewed the body near 10:30 p.m., OIC Doc. No. DC-108-13 -- well after Investigators Braun and Rolla had retrieved the keys. Moreover, Fairfax County Police Officer Tipton, who was stationed on regular assignment at the hospital that evening, and a nursing supervisor escorted Mr.

C. X-Rays

Although no x-rays were produced from the autopsy, the gunshot wound chart in the autopsy report has a mark next to "x-rays made." Dr. Beyer has stated that either he did not take x-rays because the machine was not functioning properly at the time, or that if he attempted to take x-rays, they did not turn out. He stated:

I had intended to take x-rays, but our x-ray machine was not functioning properly that day. And if we took any all we got was a totally black, unreadable x-ray, so I have no x-rays in the file. . . . I could very well have tried to use it on the Foster autopsy and got an unreadable x-ray. If his wound had been a penetrating wound, where there was only a wound of entrance, and the missile was retained within the body, then there would have been a requirement that I have an x-ray. Since this was a perforating wound, where there was a wound of entrance and a wound of exit, and I was going to examine the tissue through which the missile path had taken, I concluded we could proceed without the x-ray, rather than delay it six to eight hours. 221

Dr. Beyer's assistant recalled that, at the time of the Foster autopsy, the laboratory had recently obtained a new x-ray machine and that it was not functioning properly. The assistant stated that the machine sometimes would expose the film and sometimes would not. In this case, the assistant recalled moving the machine over Mr. Foster's body in the usual procedure and taking the x-ray. He said that he did not know until near the end of the autopsy that the machine did not expose the film. 222

Kennedy and Mr. Livingstone, and allowed them to see the body only through a glass window. Tipton 302, 2/10/95, at 2.

²²¹ OIC, 2/16/95, at 17.

²²² 302, 9/11/95, at 2.

In addition, like Dr. Beyer and the assistant, the administrative manager of the Medical Examiner's Office recalled "numerous problems" with the x-ray machine in 1993 (which, according to records, had been delivered in June 1993).²²³

With respect to the check of the x-ray box on the report,
Dr. Beyer stated that he checked that box before the autopsy
while completing preliminary information on the form and that he
mistakenly did not erase that check mark when the report was
finalized.²²⁴

VIII. OTHER ISSUES

Several other issues have arisen and been examined by the OIC.

A. Gun Observations and Ownership

The OIC conducted investigation and analysis with respect to the gun, both as to observations of the gun at the scene and ownership of the gun.

²²³ 302, 1/27/95, at 1.

Senate Hearing, 7/29/94, at 236, 242. The primary purpose of x-rays in this case, given the nature of the entrance and exit wounds, would have been to determine whether any bullet fragments remained in the head. Dr. Beyer said he felt "confident" without the x-rays that "you can examine the brain for a bullet or bullet fragments and identify them." OIC, 2/16/95, at 18. As previously set forth, Dr. Beyer, his assistant, and the four Park Police officers at the autopsy (Morrissette, Hill, Johnson, and Rule), all recalled that Dr. Beyer examined the head and brain (and dissected the brain) and found no bullet or fragments. See supra n. . Officer Morrissette's report, prepared after the autopsy, stated that "Dr. Byer [sic] stated that X-rays indicated that there was no evidence of bullet fragments in the head." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. As explained above, however, Dr. Beyer made that statement and reached that conclusion without x-rays.

1. Observations of Gun at Scene

According to the testimony of the first three official personnel to find the body (Park Police Officer Fornshill and FCFRD personnel Hall and Gonzalez), the gun was in Mr. Foster's hand when they found the body (although Officer Fornshill himself did not see or look for it but rather was told of it by the others). Those statements contrast with the testimony of C5, the individual who first saw Mr. Foster's body and did not see a gun. Careful evaluation of all of the circumstances and evidence leads to the conclusion that C5 simply did not see the gun that was in Mr. Foster's hand.

First, when questioned by the OIC, C5 agreed with a statement attributed to him in an interview report that "there was extreme dense and heavy foliage in the area and in close proximity to the body, and the possibility does exist that there was a gun on rear of hand that he might not have seen." That is supported, moreover, by the testimony of several witnesses establishing that the gun was difficult to see in Mr. Foster's hand when standing in a position above the head on the top of the berm. That is further confirmed by Polaroids taken from

OIC, 2/23/95, at 52-53. C5 also had previously reviewed and adopted the interview report containing that statement. <u>See</u> 302, 4/14/94, at 4 (reviewed and initialed on 4/22/94).

Abt OIC, 2/9/95, at 27 ("It was rather difficult for me to see, because I was looking from down the hill and the decedent's hand was covering part of the top of the gun."); Arthur OIC 1/5/95, at 52 ("I remember it kind of laying underneath the right hand"); Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 22 (did not see gun until bent over); Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 14-15 ("Yes" in response to "was it difficult to see the gun?");

above the head that reveal the difficulty of seeing the gun from that angle.

The forensic evidence and analyses outlined above also support the conclusion that the gun was in Mr. Foster's hand when C5 saw him. As explained by the pathologists and Dr. Lee, Mr. Foster's DNA was consistent with that on the muzzle of the gun, traces of blood evidence were derived from the gun, residue was on his hand, and residues were on his shirt. In addition, an indentation mark on his thumb suggests that the gun was in the hand for some period of time. The totality of the evidence leads to the conclusion that the gun recovered from Fort Marcy Park was in fact in Mr. Foster's hand when C5 happened upon the body, but that C5 simply did not see it.²²⁷

There are discrepancies in the descriptions of the color and kind of gun seen in Mr. Foster's hand. 228 However, the

Rolla Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 22 ("it was difficult to see his right hand and the gun because of the plant and material around there"); Simonello OIC, 2/14/95, at 16-17 (gun was a "little difficult from a distance to observe . . . The hand almost covered it entirely.").

On a separate issue, C5 saw what he described as a partially filled wine bottle near Mr. Foster's body. 302, 4/14/94, at 4. Investigator Rolla observed a bottle of what he thought was wine cooler about 15 feet to the right of the second cannon, but he recalled that the bottle was empty and its label faded. 302, 4/27/94, at 3; 302, 4/17/96, at 1. The bottle is not depicted in photographs of the scene, and it was not taken into evidence by investigators or the technician on the scene.

These discrepancies are created by statements of FCFRD personnel Arthur and Iacone, which themselves are inconsistent the each order. Arthur stated that the gun was blackish-brownish but not a revolver (based on the fact that he did not recall seeing a cylinder). OIC, 1/5/95, at 46-47. After viewing a photograph of the weapon in the decedent's hand, Arthur stated,

descriptions provided by the first two persons to observe the gun, as well as of numerous others, are consistent with the gun retrieved from the scene and depicted in the on-the-scene Polaroids. That gun was taken into evidence by Technician Simonello on July 20, and has been maintained by law enforcement since then. 230

2. Ownership of Gun

One follow-up investigative issue concerning the gun relates to its ownership. Virtually all theories that the manner of death was not suicide rest on an assumption that the gun did not belong to Mr. Foster. But testimony, circumstantial evidence, and forensic evidence support the conclusion that the gun did in fact belong to Mr. Foster.

Mrs. Alice Mae Foster, Mr. Foster's mother, stated that Mr. Foster, Sr., died in 1991. He had kept a revolver in a drawer of his bedside table, in addition to other guns in the house. 231

according to the interview report, "My memory is, I saw a semiautomatic, however, I must have been mistaken." 302, 4/24/96, at 2. Iacone stated that the gun was a silver-colored revolver-type weapon. 302, 4/27/94, at 3; OIC, 1/10/95, at 27.

See Gonzalez 302, 5/15/96, at 4; Gonzalez OIC, 1/10/95, at 43 (saw black or dark revolver in hand); Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 31 (saw black gun in hand); see also Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 41-42.

There are minor (but insignificant on this record) differences in descriptions by FCFRD and Park Police personnel of the estimated number of inches from Mr. Foster's right hand to his thigh and of the exact position of the hand and gun in relation to the thigh.

In August 1994, Sharon Bowman (the sister of Vincent Foster, Jr.) found five .38 caliber cartridges at the family home in Hope. 302, 12/1/94, at 1-2. That is further evidence

In 1991, when Mr. Foster, Sr., had been ill and bedridden for a period of time, Mrs. Alice Mae Foster had all the handguns in the house placed in a box and put into a closet. Subsequent to the death of Mr. Foster, Sr., in 1991, Mrs. Alice Mae Foster gave Mr. Foster, Jr., the box of handguns.²³²

Mrs. Lisa Foster similarly recalls that her husband took possession of several handguns from his parents' house near the time of his father's death. She recalled that, after they moved to Washington in 1993, some guns were kept in a bedroom closet. She recalled what she described as a silver-colored gun²³⁵ (she also has referred to it as a "cowboy gun" (she also has referred to it as a "cowboy gun" (she also recalled a .45 caliber semi-automatic pistol. She said she found one gun in its usual location on July 20, 1993, 237 the

suggesting that Mr. Foster, Sr., possessed a .38 caliber gun or guns. FBI Laboratory examination revealed that four of the cartridges were of the same manufacturer (Remington) as in the revolver found in Mr. Foster's hand; they were manufactured at a different time than were the two cartridges recovered from Mr. Foster's gun. FBI Lab Report, 2/21/95, at 2.

^{302, 5/2/95,} at 1-2. Mrs. Alice Mae Foster and her long-time housekeeper viewed the gun recovered from Mr. Foster's hand, but they could not specifically identify it as one of the guns previously possessed by Mr. Foster, Sr. <u>Id.</u> at 2, 4.

²³³ 302, 5/9/94, at 16.

²³⁴ <u>Id.</u>; 302, 4/7/95, at 7.

²³⁵ 302, 5/9/94, at 15.

²³⁶ 302, 11/8/95, at 3.

²³⁷ 302, 5/9/94, at 16.

.45 caliber semi-automatic pistol. She did not find the other gun on or after July 20, $1993.^{239}$

On July 29, 1993, Mrs. Foster was shown a photograph of the gun retrieved from the scene and, according to the Park Police interview report, was unable to identify it from the photograph. On May 9, 1994, she was shown the actual gun that was recovered and said, according to the interview report, that the gun "may be a gun which she formerly saw in her residence in Little Rock, Arkansas" and that "she may have seen the handgun . . . at her residence in Washington. 1241 She stated to the OIC in November 1995, when viewing the gun recovered from Mr. Foster's hand, that it was the gun she unpacked in Washington but had not subsequently found, 242 although she said she seemed to remember the front of the gun looking lighter in color when she saw it during the move to Washington. 243

Webster Hubbell stated that, on the night of Mr. Foster's death, Lisa Foster went upstairs in the Foster house with him. While there, she looked into the top of a closet, pulled out a "squared-off" gun, and said, according to Hubbell, that one of

²³⁸ 302, 11/8/95, at 3.

²³⁹ Id.

USPP Report, 7/29/93, at 2 (L. Foster interview).

²⁴¹ 302, 5/9/94, at 14, 15.

²⁴² 302, 11/8/95, at 2.

²⁴³ Id.

the guns was missing.²⁴⁴ To Hubbell's knowledge, the "other gun" was never found at the Foster house.²⁴⁵

Sharon Bowman, one of Mr. Foster's sisters, recalled that her father kept a black revolver in a drawer of his bedside table. 246 She said that she had retrieved various handguns from her parents' house, placed them in a shoebox, and put them in her mother's closet (and Ms. Bowman said they later were given to Mr. Foster, Jr.). 247 During the 1993 Park Police investigation, John Sloan, a family friend of the Fosters, wrote a letter to Captain Hume of the Park Police, stating that he had shown Sharon Bowman a photograph of the gun. According to the letter, Ms. Bowman stated that it "looked like a gun she had seen in her father's collection," and particularly pointed out the "'wavelike' detailing at the base of the grip. 1248 Ms. Bowman was later shown the revolver recovered from Fort Marcy Park. She indicated that it looked like one that her father kept in the house in Hope, but she could not positively identify it. 249

Mr. Foster's other sister, Sheila Anthony, said she had no

^{302, 1/13/95,} at 8; 302, 11/30/95, at 1. In December 1994, Mr. Hubbell was convicted of federal crimes relating to his billing practices as an attorney at the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock.

²⁴⁵ 302, 11/30/95, at 2.

²⁴⁶ 302, 4/11/95, at 2.

^{10.} id.; 302, 6/6/94, at 2.

 $^{^{\}rm 248}$ Letter from John Sloan to Captain Hume in U.S. Park Police file.

²⁴⁹ 302, 4/11/95, at 2.

personal knowledge about the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park. She recalled, however, that her sister, Sharon Bowman, and her brother had removed guns from their father's house near the father's death. She should be sho

Mr. Foster's older son said he knew his father had an old .38 caliber revolver. He saw it being unpacked at their house in Washington when they moved there. Mr. Foster told his son that he had received this gun from his father (Vincent Foster, Sr.). The older son did not know where the gun was kept in Washington. The son was unable to conclusively identify the gun recovered on July 20, 1993, from Mr. Foster's hand as the one he had previously seen.²⁵²

Mr. Foster's younger son stated that he saw one or two handguns in a shoebox along with a number of loose bullets while unpacking in Washington. The younger son stated that these items came from his grandfather's house. He described his grandfather's guns as a small, pearl-handled gun, and one or two revolvers. He believes his father placed the guns in a closet in Washington.²⁵³

Mr. Foster's daughter stated she recalled someone unpacking a handgun at the house when they initially moved to Washington,

²⁵⁰ 302, 4/28/94, at 1.

²⁵¹ Id.

older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 3.

Younger Son 302, 4/7/95, at 2.

although she never saw any other guns in their Washington house. 254

To sum up, the testimony establishes that, near the time of his father's death, Mr. Foster took possession of some handguns that had belonged to his father. The testimony also establishes that guns, including (according to the older son) a .38 caliber revolver, were taken to Washington by the Foster family in 1993. Mrs. Lisa Foster said that she recalls two guns in a bedroom closet in Washington, one of which was missing when she looked in the closet after Mr. Foster's death, and that the missing gun was the one found at the scene. Ms. Bowman has said the gun found at the scene looks like a gun previously kept by her father.

In addition, forensic examinations of Mr. Foster's pants pocket and the oven mitt support the conclusion that Mr. Foster carried, and thus possessed, a gun at a time close to his death. As explained above, that evidence tends to link Mr. Foster to the gun recovered from his hand.

This combination of testimonial, circumstantial, and forensic evidence supports the conclusion that the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand belonged to Mr. Foster.

B. Briefcase

There are some discrepancies in statements regarding whether a briefcase was in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park.

Mr. Foster's black briefcase was in his office on July 22 when documents in the office were reviewed by Mr. Nussbaum in the

²⁵⁴ Daughter 302, 4/7/95, at 3.

presence of law enforcement officials. Four days later, a torn note was reportedly found in that briefcase by an Associate White House Counsel. To determine whether a briefcase (and perhaps that black briefcase) was in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park, five related questions must be considered:

- Did those who saw Mr. Foster leave the White House on July 20 see him with a briefcase?
- 2. Was a briefcase observed in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park?
- 3. Did the Park Police return a briefcase to the Secret Service that evening?
- 4. Was a briefcase in Mr. Foster's office at the White House after his death?
 - 5. How many briefcases did Mr. Foster use?

1. Mr. Foster's Departure from the White House

Linda Tripp, Betsy Pond, and Tom Castleton -- all of whom worked in the Counsel's suite of offices -- said they saw Mr. Foster leave the Counsel's suite on July 20. They were interviewed separately by the Park Police on July 22, 1993.

The Park Police report of the interview with Ms. Tripp states:

Ms. Tripp makes it a habit to notice what the staff members are taking with them when they leave the office in order to determine for herself how long she may expect them to be away from the office. Ms. Tripp was absolutely certain that Mr. Foster did not carry anything in the way of a briefcase, bag, umbrella, etc.

out of the office. 255

Ms. Tripp confirmed to the OIC that this report accurately reflected her recollection. ²⁵⁶

The relevant portion of the Park Police report of Ms. Pond's interview of July 22, 1993, does not address what Mr. Foster carried when he left the office. In a later interview, Ms. Pond stated that "I think I remember his jacket swung over his shoulder" and said "[n]ot that I recall" to the question whether Mr. Foster was carrying a briefcase.²⁵⁷

The Park Police report of Mr. Castleton's interview of July 22, 1993, does not address what Mr. Foster carried when he left the office. When questioned over eight months later, Mr. Castleton recalled Mr. Foster carrying a briefcase, 258 and Mr. Castleton has said that it "looked very much like the one" that was in Mr. Foster's office on July 22.259

The testimony of Ms. Tripp, Ms. Pond, and Mr. Castleton thus conflicts as to whether Foster carried a briefcase when he left the Counsel's suite -- two saying that he did not and one saying

USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (emphasis added) (Tripp interview).

²⁵⁶ Tripp OIC, 6/21/95, at 9.

²⁵⁷ Pond OIC, 4/26/95, at 29.

²⁵⁸ 302, 5/3/94, at 2.

²⁵⁹ OIC, 4/4/95, at 77.

that he did. 260

2. Mr. Foster's Car at Fort Marcy

The Park Police officers who searched Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park (Braun and Rolla) stated there was no briefcase in the car. 261 The Park Police technician who inventoried the car on July 21, E.J. Smith, stated that no briefcase was found. 262 The Polaroids of the interior of Mr. Foster's car taken at Fort Marcy Park, and the photographs taken the next day at the impoundment lot, do not show a briefcase in the car.

In addition, four other persons at Fort Marcy Park specifically recall looking into Mr. Foster's car but do not recall a briefcase. Officer Fornshill of the Park Police stated that he looked into the car (although not closely) but did not see a briefcase. Wacha, Iacone, and Pisani of the FCFRD also said that they did not recall seeing a briefcase. 264

Four other persons have varying, but imprecise, degrees of

An officer of the Secret Service Uniformed Division stated that he saw Mr. Foster exit the West Wing onto West Executive Drive on July 20 around lunchtime. The officer said that he does not recall Mr. Foster carrying anything. 302, 4/20/94, at 2.

Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 70 ("there is no question, there was never a briefcase in that car"); Rolla 302, 2/7/95, at 4 (report: "Rolla stated that he did not observe any briefcase in the vehicle at all"). Technician Simonello also stated that he was "certain there was no briefcase" in the car. 302, 4/17/96, at 2.

²⁶² 302, 2/17/95, at 2-3.

²⁶³ OIC, 1/11/95, at 147.

²⁶⁴ Iacone 302, 4/29/96, at 2; Iacone OIC, 1/10/95, at 35; Pisani OIC, 1/10/95, at 25; Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 51-52.

recollection of a briefcase in some car at Fort Marcy Park.

Todd Hall of the FCFRD stated in a March 18, 1994, interview²⁶⁵ and in a January 5, 1995, statement to the OIC, ²⁶⁶ that he recalled a briefcase of uncertain color in the car with Arkansas plates. However, in a July 20, 1994, Senate deposition, he stated: "We saw a suit coat and I think his briefcase, something like that. . . . All I know for sure was his suit coat. And I thought I may have seen, he may have had a briefcase or something in there." ²⁶⁷

George Gonzalez of the FCFRD said in one statement that he saw a black briefcase/attache case in the car with Arkansas plates. 268 In a later statement, however, Gonzalez stated, "I can't say if I saw a briefcase or papers. I can't correctly say whether I saw it or not. . . . I think the tie was in there and the jacket was in there. That's what I remember. That's all I can really remember. "269 He also said that what he recalled could have been a canvas bag that was found in Mr. Foster's car. 270 Gonzalez was not present when the Park Police entered

²⁶⁵ 302, 3/18/94, at 3.

²⁶⁶ OIC, 1/5/95, at 53.

²⁶⁷ Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 17, 27.

²⁶⁸ 302, 2/23/94, at 3.

Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 95.

 $^{^{270}}$ 302, 5/15/96, at 4. That bag is clearly shown in photographs of Mr. Foster's car taken at the scene and at the impoundment lot.

the Honda. 271

C5 testified that he "would just about bet" that a "brown briefcase" was in the car, although he "wouldn't bet [his] life on it."272 C5's statements and a reenactment conducted with C5 at the scene by investigators reveal, however, that C5 was describing the car of C4, not Mr. Foster's car, when he referred to the briefcase.273

C2 testified that he saw a briefcase -- as well as wine coolers -- in a car with Arkansas plates that was parked in the parking lot. He stated: "I looked and I saw the briefcase and saw the jacket, saw the wine coolers, it was two of them. I remember exactly how they were laying in the back seat of the car." (There is no other evidence that wine coolers were in Mr. Foster's car. 275)

3. Park Police Communications with Secret Service

An official Secret Service report prepared at 10:01 p.m. on July 20 states in relevant part:

SA Tom Canavit, WFO PI squad, advised that he has been

²⁷¹ Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 94.

²⁷² C5 OIC, 2/23/95, at 37.

 $^{^{273}}$ OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/1/96, at 44; C3 302, 2/2/95, at 1 (stated that he "may have had a briefcase" in C4's car).

²⁷⁴ C2 OIC, 11/1/95, at 34.

 $^{^{275}}$ C3 and C4, who drove together to Fort Marcy Park, said there were wine coolers and possibly a briefcase in C4's car. C4 302, 4/7/94, at 3; C3 302, 2/2/95, at 1. Based on the estimated times provided by the witnesses, C2 would appear to have left the park before C3 and C4 arrived together.

in contact with US Park Police and was assured that if any materials of a sensitive nature (schedules of the POTUS, etc.) were recovered, they would immediately be turned over to the USSS. (At the time of this writing, no such materials were located). 276

4. Mr. Foster's Office at the White House

White House employee Patsy Thomasson testified that she saw Mr. Foster's briefcase by the desk in Foster's office on the night of July 20 and indeed looked into the top of that briefcase for a note. 277 As noted above, the testimony of White House, Department of Justice, FBI, and Park Police personnel confirms that Mr. Foster's black briefcase was in his White House office on July 22, two days after his death, during the review of documents in Mr. Foster's office.

5. Mr. Foster's Briefcase

The OIC is aware of only one briefcase used by Mr.

Foster, 278 the black briefcase that Ms. Thomasson observed in

Mr. Foster's White House office on the night of July 20 and that
a number of other witnesses observed there on July 22.

6. Summary: Briefcase

Based on careful consideration of all of the evidence, the conclusions significantly supported are: (a) Mr. Foster's black

OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147 (emphasis added); see also Canavit 302, 8/3/95, at 2. Park Police Lieutenant Gavin's typewritten notes of that evening reflect that Canavit had inquired about "WH passes, classified docs in vehicle."

²⁷⁷ OIC, 8/31/94, at 32.

 $[\]frac{278}{\text{See}}$ Gorham 302, 3/16/95, at 7; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 6; (Older Son) 302, 4/7/95, at 4. Mr. Foster also possessed a large brown litigation bag that was seen in his office on July 22 during the review of documents.

briefcase remained in his office when he left on July 20; and

(b) neither it nor another briefcase was in his car at Fort Marcy

Park.

C. Notification

According to Secret Service records, the Secret Service was notified of Mr. Foster's death at about 8:30 p.m. Eastern time on July 20.²⁷⁹ The records reflect that various White House officials were then contacted.²⁸⁰

An Arkansas Trooper has stated that, while on duty at the Arkansas Governor's Mansion, he was notified of Mr. Foster's death by Helen Dickey, at the time a 22-year-old personal assistant of the Clintons who lived on the third floor of the White House Residence. The trooper described Dickey as "hysterical" and "very upset" when she called. The trooper, who was working a shift until 10:30 p.m. Arkansas time that

²⁷⁹ OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147.

 $^{^{280}}$ <u>Id.</u> The Secret Service records reveal that David Watkins and Craig Livingstone were the first two White House officials notified (they were notified by different Secret Service personnel). <u>Id.</u>

^{281 302, 11/9/95,} at 2. The trooper said that Dickey's conversation was "very disjointed," <u>id.</u>, and that, although he could not recall her precise words, Dickey told him that Mr. Foster had committed suicide in his car at the White House. 302, 6/2/95, at 1. The trooper said that he learned later that Mr. Foster committed suicide at Fort Marcy Park. <u>Id.</u> In addition to the other evidence, the evidence regarding Mr. Foster's car (photographs of its interior and statements about the search of it) clearly demonstrates that Mr. Foster did not commit suicide there.

 $^{^{282}}$ 302, 6/2/95, at 1; 302, 11/9/95, at 2.

night, 283 stated that Dickey called him before 7:30 p.m.

Arkansas time (8:30 p.m. Eastern time); according to the interview report, he said "he could possibly be mistaken about the time the call from Dickey was received. The call could have been as late as 8:30 PM, Arkansas time. However, he still felt his best recollection was that the call was received sometime between 4:30 PM and 7:30 PM [Arkansas time]."284

Helen Dickey stated that she was first notified of Mr.

Foster's death by an employee of the White House Usher's Office at about 10:00 p.m. and that she became very upset. (The Dickeys had lived next door to the Fosters in Little Rock when Helen was younger. She then contacted her mother in Virginia and her father in Georgia from a phone on the second floor of the White House Residence. Dickey stated that she later called (from a different phone) the Arkansas Governor's Mansion and talked to the trooper at approximately 10:30 p.m. Eastern time. 288

²⁸³ 302, 11/9/95, at 1.

Id. at 3. Another Arkansas trooper stated that the first trooper called him soon after the Dickey call. This second trooper "placed the time of this telephone call at approximately 6:00 PM" Arkansas time. 302, 11/9/95, at 1.

²⁸⁵ 302, 2/7/96, at 1.

²⁸⁶ Dickey 302, 10/31/94, at 1.

²⁸⁷ Dickey 302, 2/7/96, at 2.

 $^{^{288}}$ <u>Id.</u> at 3. White House Residence phone records indicate that a call was placed to the number of Dickey's father at 10:06 p.m. OIC Doc. No. DC-95-7; Dickey 302, 2/7/96, at 2. A call to the Arkansas Governor's Mansion is not reflected on these

There are two other pieces of relevant evidence with respect to Ms. Dickey's statement. First, Ms. Dickey's diary entry for July 20 (written within a few days of the event) states in relevant part:

I watched [Larry King Live] and about 10:30 [the Usher's Office employee] came up and told me they had found Vince Foster's body and that he'd killed himself. I waited for the punchline and lost it. I called Mom and Dad . . . We went to Lisa's, and everyone was there 289

Second, the Usher's Office employee confirmed that he notified Ms. Dickey of Mr. Foster's death shortly after 10:00 p.m. and said that Ms. Dickey immediately became hysterical, started screaming and crying, and ran downstairs. The Usher's Office employee "firmly believes he was the first to inform Dickey of the news of Foster's death because of her extreme reaction to the news."

The totality of the evidence -- including the diary entry, the testimony of the Usher's Office employee, and the lack of any other evidence that White House or Secret Service personnel had knowledge of Mr. Foster's death at a time earlier than when the Park Police first notified the Secret Service -- does not support

records. As indicated, the call may have been made from a phone in the White House not on the floors of the White House Residence: The Usher's Office employee who notified Dickey recalls Dickey making a call, but not in the Residence, soon after he had notified her. 302, 5/21/96, at 2. Complete records for such calls are not available.

²⁸⁹ OIC Doc. No. DC-348-8.

²⁹⁰ 302, 5/21/96, at 2.

²⁹¹ Id.

a conclusion that Ms. Dickey knew about Mr. Foster's death at some earlier time. 292

D. Search for Bullet

During the Park Police, Fiske, and OIC investigations, searches were conducted of Fort Marcy Park for the bullet that caused Mr. Foster's death.

On July 22, 1993, four Park Police personnel (Hill, Johnson, Rule, and Morrissette) searched with a metal detector the immediate area where the body was found. Their search for the bullet was unsuccessful.

Investigators in Mr. Fiske's Office conducted a search in the area where Mr. Foster's body was found. Their search for the bullet fired from Mr. Foster's gun was unsuccessful. 293

With the assistance of Dr. Lee, the National Park Service, and a large number of investigators, the OIC organized a broader search of Fort Marcy Park for the fatal bullet. The search was led by Richard K. Graham, an expert in crime scene metal detection. The search plan was devised utilizing information obtained through ballistics tests performed by the Army Research Laboratory, Aberdeen Proving Grounds, Maryland.

The search did not locate a bullet fired from the gun

²⁹² Precise recollections of time, if not tied to a specific event that can be documented as having occurred at an exact time, can, of course, be imprecise or inaccurate. Here, the recollection is tied neither to a specific event nor to an exact time. The recollection instead is of a general three-hour period of time in which the call might have been received. The recollection is not reflected in a contemporaneous document.

²⁹³ Fiske Report at 47.

recovered from Mr. Foster's hand. That the search did not uncover the fatal bullet does not affect the conclusion that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park. Because a search covering the maximum range estimates "would have included a vast area . . . , a search which was limited in scope to the highest probability areas, closer to the minimum range estimates, was undertaken."294 In other words, while the OIC search covered a broader area than previous searches, "the maximum range estimates" predicted the possibility that "the bullet could have cleared the tree tops in Ft. Marcy and landed well outside the park."295 Moreover, although lines ultimately were laid out within the park along the outer limits of a 90 degree arc to a distance of 175 meters, 296 which represented the "highest probability areas, "297 a full search of even the 90 degree-175 meter range would have included areas outside the park that were not searched. 298 In addition, because "dense foliage and trees surround the area where Foster's body was discovered, and since there is a . . . cannon approximately 12.5 feet directly behind the location where the body lay, there is a distinct possibility the bullet's trajectory was altered due to its striking or

 $^{^{294}}$ 302, 9/12-10/31/95, at 4 (Investigators' Report of Search).

²⁹⁵ <u>Id.</u>

²⁹⁶ <u>Id.</u> at 7.

²⁹⁷ <u>Id.</u> at 4.

²⁹⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 7-8.

ricocheting off a natural or man-made obstruction."²⁹⁹ Another variable is that "Foster's head could have been turned to one side or the other when the shot was fired."³⁰⁰

IX. STATE OF MIND

In a death investigation, state-of-mind evidence can buttress the forensic and other evidence and, in that respect, is an issue within the scope of the investigation. For that reason, the OIC intensively examined Mr. Foster's state of mind and activities before his death. The OIC reconstructed and examined previously unreviewed documents from Mr. Foster's White House office. The OIC sought relevant documents from other sources. The OIC interviewed Mr. Foster's wife, sisters, mother, children, and other relatives; numerous friends in Arkansas and Washington; many colleagues who worked closely with him at the Rose Law Firm or the White House; and various other persons with potentially important information. During this effort, the OIC gathered extensive evidence relating to Mr. Foster's state of mind and activities.

The OIC is grateful to the Foster family members -including Alice Mae Foster, Lisa Foster, Sharon Bowman, Sheila
Anthony, Beryl Anthony, and the Foster children, among others -for cooperating with this and prior investigations under painful
and difficult circumstances. Lisa Foster and Mr. Foster's
mother, Alice Mae Foster, not only spoke with OIC investigators

¹d. at 4.

^{300 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 5.

at some length, but also provided additional information and assistance at their homes in Arkansas.

A. Dr. Berman's Analysis

Suicide, perhaps contrary to popular understanding, is a common manner of death in the United States. According to the Centers for Disease Control (CDC), suicide was the ninth leading cause of death among Americans in the period from 1980 through 1992. The CDC's statistics reveal that more individuals in the United States died by suicide than by homicide in every year since 1981.³⁰¹ In the United States in 1993, 31,102 individuals committed suicide, and 18,940 of them committed suicide with a firearm.³⁰² During 1993, therefore, there were approximately 85 suicides per day, and 52 suicides by firearm per day, in the United States.

The OIC retained Dr. Alan Berman to review and analyze state-of-mind evidence gathered by the OIC in the course of its investigation. Dr. Berman, as noted above, has extensive experience and expertise in the study of suicide. He examined the evidence and reported his findings to the OIC.

In his report, Dr. Berman first noted that "[d]escriptors used by interviewees with regard to Vincent Foster's basic personality were extraordinarily consistent in describing a

Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, <u>Suicide in the United States</u>, 1980-1992 2 (1995).

These figures were provided by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, National Center for Injury Prevention and Control, Division of Violence Prevention.

controlled, private, perfectionistic character whose public persona as a man of integrity, honesty, and unimpeachable reputation was of utmost importance." 303

Mr. Foster's life, after "arriving in Washington, was filled with long, intense and demanding hours of work." Dr. Berman noted that Mr. Foster's May 8 commencement address to the University of Arkansas School of Law was "replete with reflections upon and regret regarding the changes wrought by his experiences in Washington." Mr. Foster had "uncharacteristically . . . talked of quitting," but considered a return to Little Rock to be a "humiliation."

Dr. Berman reported that "[m]istakes, real or perceived, posed a profound threat to his self-esteem/self-worth and represented evidence for a lack of control over his environment. Feelings of unworthiness, inferiority, and guilt followed and were difficult for him to tolerate. There are signs of an intense and profound anguish, harsh self-evaluation, shame, and chronic fear. All these on top of an evident clinical depression and his separation from the comforts and security of Little Rock.

Berman Report at 3. Dr. Berman noted that "[r]ecent studies . . . have documented a significant relationship between perfectionism and both depression and suicidality, particularly when mediated by stress." <u>Id.</u> at 13.

³⁰⁴ Id. at 3.

³⁰⁵ <u>Id.</u> at 5.

³⁰⁶ Id. at 13.

³⁰⁷ Id. at 7.

He, furthermore, faced a feared humiliation should he resign and return to Little Rock." The torn note "highlights his preoccupation with themes of guilt, anger, and his need to protect others." The same of guilt, anger, and his need to

Dr. Berman noted that Mr. Foster's admission to his sister on the Friday before his death that he was depressed was a "profound expression of his depression." Dr. Berman also noted Mr. Foster's July 19 call to Dr. Larry Watkins in Little Rock, during which Mr. Foster referred to symptoms of a mild depression and to stress, criticism, and long hours. 311

Dr. Berman stated that Mr. Foster was "not a help-seeker" and was "reluctant to seek help" although he was "[a] ware he was in trouble psychologically." Dr. Berman stated that "[t] his difficulty accepting the vulnerable position is common to successful executives." Dr. Berman stated that "[b]y the Friday before his death he was desperate; calling for names of psychiatrists was a clear . . . admission of his failure. He was ambivalent and fearful about this help-

³⁰⁸ Id. at 14.

³⁰⁹ Id. at 4.

^{110 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 7.

³¹¹ <u>Id.</u> at 6.

^{312 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 13.

³¹³ Id. at 14.

³¹⁴ Id.

seeking."³¹⁵ He ultimately "preferred the safety of his family physician . . . to the immediacy and presence of other, unknown professionals in the DC area."³¹⁶

Dr. Berman said that Mr. Foster's "last 96 hours show clear signs of crisis and uncharacteristic vulnerability." Dr. Berman concluded, furthermore, that "[t]here is little doubt that Foster was clinically depressed . . . in early 1993, and, perhaps, sub-clinically even before this." Dr. Berman noted that there was some history of depression in the family. 319

Dr. Berman explained that for certain executives facing difficult circumstances, "[i]n essence, death is preferred to preserve one's identity. The suicide has an inability to tolerate an altered view of himself; suicide maintains a self-view and escapes having to incorporate discordant implications about the self. These types of suicides are typically complete surprises to others in the available support system." 320

As to why Mr. Foster was overwhelmed at that particular time, Dr. Berman explained that Mr. Foster was "under an increasing burden of intense external stress, a loss of security, a painful scanning of his environment for negative judgments

^{315 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

³¹⁶ Id. at 13.

^{317 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 10.

³¹⁸ Id. at 9.

³¹⁹ Id. at 6.

³²⁰ Id. at 14.

regarding his performance, a rigid hold of perfectionistic self-demands, a breakdown in and the absence of his usual ability to handle that stress primarily due to the impact of a mental disorder which was undertreated."

Mr. Foster apparently did not leave a note that specifically refers to or contemplates suicide. Dr. Berman indicated that the great majority of persons committing suicide do not leave a note. Dr. Berman also stated, with respect to the lack of a note in this case, that Mr. Foster was "intensely self-focused at this point; overwhelmed and out of control." Dr. Berman also stated.

As to the Fort Marcy Park location, Dr. Berman stated that Mr. Foster "was ambivalent to the end" and may have driven for a while before going to Fort Marcy Park. He may have "simply and inadvertently happened upon the park or he may have purposely picked it off the area map found in his car. "325 Dr. Berman stated that Mr. Foster's suicide in Fort Marcy Park is "[s]imilar to the typical male physician who suicides by seeking the guaranteed privacy of a hotel room, and a 'do not disturb'

¹d. at 15.

³²² Id.

Id. With respect to Mr. Foster's eating lunch on July 20, Dr. Berman stated that "[t]here is no study in the professional literature that has examined eating behavior prior to suicides" and that "even death row inmates, knowing they are to die within a short time, eat a last meal." Id. at 14.

³²⁴ Id.

³²⁵ Id.

sign."326

In sum, Dr. Berman, based on his evaluation of the evidence, concluded: "In my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion." 327

B. Evidence

The OIC, like other investigations before, is not aware of a single, obvious triggering event that might have motivated Mr.

Foster to commit suicide. Therefore, the following is simply a brief outline of some of the evidence relevant to the ultimate determination that Mr. Foster's state of mind was consistent with suicide. This outline is not designed to set forth or to suggest some particular reason or set of reasons why Mr. Foster committed suicide. Rather, the issue for purposes of the death investigation is whether Mr. Foster committed suicide, and this outline is designed to show that, as Dr. Berman concluded, compelling evidence exists that Mr. Foster was distressed or depressed in a manner consistent with suicide. 328

To begin with, in his six months in the White House, Mr.

³²⁶ Id.

³²⁷ Id.

The OIC has been mindful of and sought to comply with the requirement of restraint imposed by the Independent Counsel Reauthorization Act of 1994: The reporting requirement is not "intended in any way to authorize independent counsels to make public findings or conclusions that violate normal standards of due process, privacy or simple fairness." H.R. Conf Rep. No. 103-511, at 19 (1994).

Foster was involved in work on a number of important and difficult issues. The issues included, for example, the appointments and vetting of an Attorney General, a Supreme Court Justice, as well as many others (some of which developed into difficult situations abounding with unfavorable public comment); legal issues related to health care, such as medical malpractice reform; litigation related to the Health Care Task Force; the dismissal of White House Travel Office employees and the ensuing fallout from that incident; the Clintons' tax returns (which

involved an issue regarding treatment of the Clintons' 1992 sale

liaison with the White House Usher's Office over issues related

to the White House Residence; and issues related to the Freedom

of their interest in Whitewater); the Clintons' blind trust;

of Information Act. 329

related to

The work proved to be difficult and stressful. In a letter to a friend in Arkansas on March 4, 1993, for example, Mr. Foster wrote: "I have never worked so hard for so long in my life. The legal issues are mind boggling and the time pressures are immense. . . . The pressure, financial sacrifice and family disruption are the price of public service at this level. As

This summary report is not an appropriate forum for an exposition of substantive events under investigation by the OIC -- including Whitewater, Madison, and Travel Office issues -- and Mr. Foster's possible relationship to those events. Those investigations have not concluded, and it thus would be inappropriate to publicly disclose evidence on such matters. In any event, much information on those subjects is publicly accessible in reports of congressional committees and federal agencies, in several books, and in numerous media articles and reports.

they say, 'The wind blows hardest at the top of the mountain.' $\mbox{"}^{330}$

During that six-month period, certain other aspects of Mr. Foster's life also came under some scrutiny. For example, in May 1993, a controversy arose over membership of Administration officials in the Country Club of Little Rock, which had had no black members. Mr. Foster was a member of that club and resigned from it that month. On a copy of a May 11, 1993, newspaper article in Mr. Foster's office that mentioned the controversy, Mr. Foster wrote, "I wish I had done more." 331

At the same time, the White House staff generally was subject to media criticism during the first six months of the Administration. Some public criticism suggested incompetence, if not malfeasance, by staff members. Mr. Foster himself was mentioned in some of the critical editorial commentary. 332

Numerous witnesses said that Mr. Foster was concerned and/or upset over the press criticism. 333 According to Mr. Foster's brother-in-law, former Congressman Beryl Anthony, Mr. Foster said

OIC Doc. No. DC-210-5573.

³³¹ OIC Doc. No. DC-210-3907.

^{332 &}lt;u>See Who Is Vincent Foster?</u>, Wall St. J. June 17, 1993, at A10; <u>Vincent Foster's Victory</u>, Wall St. J., June 24, 1993, at A12.

³³³ See, e.g., Beryl Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 2; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 4; Alice Mae Foster 302, 5/2/95, at 2; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 8; Hockersmith 302, 8/31/95, at 3; Kennedy 302, 5/6/94, at 4-5; Lindsey 302, 6/22/94, at 2; Lyons OIC, 7/25/95, at 19-21; Scott 302, 6/9/94, at 3; Thomases OIC, 7/7/95, at 36-37; Tripp 302, 3/27/95-3/28/95, at 2-3.

words to the effect that he had "spent a lifetime building [his] reputation" and was "in the process of having it tarnished." 334

As Dr. Berman noted, reputation was clearly important to Mr. Foster. Indeed, in the May 8, 1993, commencement address, Mr. Foster said that "[d]ents to the reputation in the legal profession are irreparable" and that "no victory, no advantage, no fee, no favor . . . is worth even a blemish on your reputation for intellect and integrity." He emphasized that the "reputation you develop for intellectual and ethical integrity will be your greatest asset or your worst enemy."

In that commencement address, Mr. Foster also noted that there will be "failures, and criticisms and bad press and lies, stormy days and cloudy days." He advised to "[t]ake time out for yourself. Have some fun, go fishing, every once in a while take a walk in the woods by yourself." He suggested that "[i]f you find yourself getting burned out or unfulfilled, unappreciated[,]... have the courage to make a change."

The Travel Office matter, in particular, was the subject of public controversy beginning in May 1993 and continuing through Mr. Foster's death. Criticism focused on the White House's handling of the matter before and after the May 19 firings.

Legislation enacted on July 2, 1993, required the General Accounting Office (GAO) to investigate the Travel Office firings.

There was a possibility of some form of congressional review, or perhaps special counsel investigation, as well as the GAO

USPP Report, 7/27/93, at 1 (B. Anthony interview).

investigation.³³⁵ During the week of July 12, Mr. Foster contacted private attorneys seeking advice in connection with the Travel Office incident.³³⁶

At some point in the last weeks of his life, Mr. Foster wrote a note³³⁷ that he had "made mistakes from ignorance, inexperience and overwork" and that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight of public life in Washington. Here ruining people is considered sport."³³⁸

See, e.g., Appoint Special Counsel, USA Today, July 19, 1993, at 10A; The Travel Office Controversy Isn't Over, Wash. Times, July 12, 1993, at F2; A Stealthy, Evasive Confession, N.Y. Times, July 11, 1993, at § 4, p. 18.

^{336 &}lt;u>See</u> Beryl Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 2; Beryl Anthony OIC, 6/25/96, at 5-6; Lyons 302, 5/12/94, at 3; Lyons OIC, 7/25/95, at 32-33.

Office incident, Mr. Foster must have written it at some point in the last several weeks of his life. The FBI Laboratory found one latent print on the note and later determined that the print belonged to Bernard Nussbaum. FBI Lab Report, 7/5/95, at 1. (Mr. Nussbaum handled the note after its discovery and before its production to the Park Police.) The note already was torn into pieces when produced to the Park Police; as received by Mr. Fiske's Office and the OIC, there was one missing piece to the note. The missing piece is from the bottom portion of the page, which appears to be blank.

³³⁸ At the request of the OIC, the FBI Laboratory compared the original note to four original pages of known writing of Mr. Foster that the OIC had obtained from the documents that were in Mr. Foster's office at the time of his death. The Laboratory determined that the note and these four sheets were written by the same person (Vincent Foster). FBI Lab Report, 11/9/95, at 1.

The OIC also retained an independent handwriting expert, Gus R. Lesnevich. Mr. Lesnevich served in the Questioned Document Section of the U.S. Army Criminal Investigation Laboratory in Vietnam. In 1974, he joined the United States Secret Service and in 1976 became Senior Document Examiner at the Secret Service Identification Branch. In 1981, he entered private practice and has worked as an expert for federal and state law enforcement

agencies, Legal Aid, and public defenders. He has qualified and testified as an expert witness in numerous state and federal courts throughout the United States. He was retained as a government expert in six cases in the Iran-Contra matter, and he has been retained in numerous other high-profile federal criminal cases.

In this matter, Mr. Lesnevich compared the original note to four original pages of known writing of Mr. Foster that were in his office at the time of his death; to one other original page of paper that was known to have been written by Mr. Foster; and to 18 original checks bearing the known writing of Mr. Foster. Mr. Lesnevich concluded that the written text on the note "contained normal, natural and spontaneous writing variations. These normal, natural and spontaneous writing variations can be found in the letter formations, beginning strokes, ending strokes, connecting strokes, etc." Lesnevich Report at 2. He further concluded that "examination and comparison of the questioned written text appearing on the note with the known writing on the [known] documents has revealed that the author of the known documents wrote the note." Id. (reference numbers omitted). Mr. Lesnevich prepared a thorough 51-page comparison chart "that points out and illustrates a number of the normal, natural and spontaneous writing habits that were found common between the written text appearing on the questioned note and the known handwriting of Vincent Foster found on the [submitted known] documents." Id. at 3.

Previous investigations also commissioned handwriting analyses of the note. At the request of Mr. Fiske's office, the FBI Laboratory performed a handwriting analysis of the original note, comparing it to a "[h]andwriting sample bearing the purported known writing of Vincent Foster" and determined that the note was written by the same person who wrote the known sample. FBI Lab Report, 6/17/94, at 1-2. At the request of the Park Police, the United States Capitol Police performed a handwriting analysis of the note, comparing it to a copy of a handwritten letter of Mr. Foster that had been provided by Mrs. Foster. The U.S. Capitol Police concluded that "[b]oth the Known and Questioned Documents were completed by the same writer/author and that writer/author is known as Vincent W. Foster." Report of United States Capitol Police, Identification Section, 7/29/93, at 2.

The number of examinations, the experience and expertise of the many different examiners, the variety and quantity of known-sample documents, the fact that the examinations commissioned by the OIC and Mr. Fiske's Office were conducted with original documents (as opposed to photocopies), and the unanimity of the examiners in their conclusions together lead clearly to the

During that same period, according to Mr. Foster's immediate superior, Counsel Bernard Nussbaum, Mr. Foster's work effort decreased noticeably. According to William Kennedy, Sheila Anthony, and Lisa Foster, Mr. Foster said he was considering resigning. 340

Mr. Foster's sister Sheila Anthony said that Mr. Foster told her on Friday, July 16 that he was depressed. She furnished him the names of three psychiatrists. Mr. Foster did not speak to any of the three psychiatrists, although phone records show that Mr. Foster attempted to contact one of them on July 16.343 When Mr. Foster was found at Fort Marcy Park, a list of the three psychiatrists was in his wallet. 44

Lisa Foster said that her husband cried while talking to her on Friday night, July 16 and that Mr. Foster mentioned resigning during the weekend of July 16-18.345

conclusion that Mr. Foster wrote the note.

Nussbaum 302, 6/8/95, at 6. Another witness said that he was told by Mr. Nussbaum that Mr. Foster's work product had deteriorated and that Mr. Foster had seemed distracted. 302, 10/23/95, at 14.

 $^{^{340}}$ Lisa Foster 302, 5/9/94, at 15; Kennedy OIC, 3/2/95, at 66-67; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 9.

 $^{^{341}}$ S. Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 7-8; <u>see also</u> USPP Report, 7/27/93, at 1 (B. Anthony interview); USPP Report, 7/29/93, at 2 (L. Foster interview).

³⁴² USPP Report (Rolla), 7/27/93, at 1.

³⁴³ OIC Doc. No. DC-39-6.

³⁴⁴ USPP Report (Rolla), 7/27/93, at 1.

³⁴⁵ 302, 4/7/95, at 3, 5.

Meanwhile, Mr. Foster's mother, Alice Mae Foster, said that she talked to her son a day or two before his death and that he said he was unhappy because of his job and that it was "such a grind." 346

On Monday, July 19, Mr. Foster contacted Dr. Larry Watkins, his physician in Little Rock, and was prescribed an antidepressant. Watkins' typed notes of July 21 say the following:

I talked to Vince on 7/19/93, at which time he complained of anorexia and insomnia. He had no GI [gastrointestinal] symptoms. We discussed the possibility of taking Axid or Zantac to help with any ulcer symptoms as he was under a lot of stress. He was concerned about the criticism they were getting and the long hours he was working at the White House. He did feel that he had some mild depression. I started him on Desyrel, 50 mg. He was to start with one at bedtime and move up to three. . . . I received word at 10:20 p.m. on 7/20/93 that he had committed suicide. 347

Dr. Watkins said that it was unusual, even unprecedented, for Mr. Foster to call him directly. 348 Lisa Foster said that Mr. Foster took one tablet of the antidepressant medication on the night of the 19th. 349

In sum, the OIC cannot set forth a particular reason or set of reasons why Mr. Foster committed suicide. The important issue, from the standpoint of the death investigation, is whether Mr. Foster committed suicide. On that issue, the state-of-mind



³⁴⁶ Alice Mae Foster 302, 5/2/95, at 3.

³⁴⁷ OIC Doc. No. DC-41-2.

³⁴⁸ 302, 5/16/94, at 2.

³⁴⁹ 302, 5/9/94, at 13.

evidence is compelling, and it demonstrates that Mr. Foster was, in fact, distressed or depressed in a manner consistent with suicide. Indeed, the evidence was sufficient for Dr. Berman to conclude that "to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide." 350

X. SUMMARY OF CONCLUSIONS

To sum up, the OIC has investigated the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death. To ensure that all relevant issues were fully considered, carefully analyzed, and properly assessed, the OIC retained a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators. The experts included Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, Dr. Henry C. Lee, and Dr. Alan L. Berman. The investigators included an FBI agent detailed from the FBI-MPD Cold Case Homicide Squad in Washington, D.C.; an investigator who also had extensive homicide experience as a detective with the Metropolitan Police Department in Washington, D.C., for over 20 years; and two other OIC investigators who had experience as FBI agents investigating the murders of federal officials and other homicides. The OIC legal staff in Washington, D.C., and Little Rock, Arkansas, participated in examining the analyses and conclusions of the OIC experts and investigators and in preparing this report.

The autopsy report and the reports of the pathologists retained by the OIC and Mr. Fiske's office demonstrate that the cause of death was a gunshot wound through the back of Mr.

Berman Report at 15.

Foster's mouth and out the back of his head. The autopsy photographs depict the wound in the back of the head, and the photographs show the trajectory rod through the wound. The evidence, including the photographic evidence, reveals no other trauma or wounds on Mr. Foster's body.

The available evidence points clearly to suicide as the manner of death. That conclusion is based on the evidence gathered and the analyses performed during previous investigations, and the additional evidence gathered and analyses performed during the OIC investigation, including the evaluations of Dr. Lee, Dr. Blackbourne, Dr. Berman, and the various OIC investigators.

When police and rescue personnel arrived at the scene, they found Mr. Foster dead with a gun in his right hand. That gun, the evidence tends to show, belonged to Mr. Foster. residue-like material was observed on Mr. Foster's right hand in a manner consistent both with test firings of the gun and with the qun's cylinder gap. Gunshot residue was found in his mouth. DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster was found on the gun. Blood was detected on the paper initially used to package the qun. Blood spatters were detected on the lifts from the gun. In addition, lead residue was found on the clothes worn by Mr. Foster when found at the scene. This evidence, taken together, leads to the conclusion that Mr. Foster fired this gun into his This evidence also leads to the conclusion that this shot mouth. was fired while he was wearing the clothes in which he was found.

Mr. Foster's thumb was trapped in the trigger guard, and the trigger caused a noticeable indentation on the thumb, demonstrating that the gun remained in his hand after firing.

The police detected no signs of a struggle at the scene, and examination of Mr. Foster's clothes by Dr. Lee revealed no evidence of a struggle or of dragging. Nor does the evidence reveal that Mr. Foster was intoxicated or drugged.

Dr. Lee found gunshot residue in a sample of the soil from the place where Mr. Foster was found. He also found a bone chip containing DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster in debris from the clothing. Dr. Lee observed blood-like spatter on vegetation in the photographs of the scene. Investigators found a quantity of blood under Mr. Foster's back and head when the body was turned, and Dr. Beyer, who performed the autopsy, found a large amount of blood in the body bag. In addition, the blood spatters on Mr. Foster's face had not been altered or smudged, contrary to what likely would have occurred had the body been moved and the head wrapped or cleaned. Fort Marcy Park is publicly accessible and traveled; Mr. Foster was discovered in that park in broad daylight; and no one saw Mr. Foster being carried into the park. All of this evidence, taken together, leads to the conclusion that the shot was fired by Mr. Foster where he was found in Fort Marcy Park.

The evidence with respect to state of mind points as well to suicide. Mr. Foster told his sister four days before his death that he was depressed; he cried at dinner with his wife four days

before his death; he told his mother a day or two before his death that he was unhappy because work was "a grind"; he was consulting attorneys for legal advice the week before his death; he told several people he was considering resignation; he wrote a note that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight of public life in Washington. Here ruining people is considered sport." The day before his death, he contacted a physician and indicated that he was under stress. He was prescribed antidepressant medication and took one tablet that evening.

Dr. Berman concluded that Mr. Foster's "last 96 hours show clear signs of crisis and uncharacteristic vulnerability." Dr. Berman stated, furthermore, that "[t]here is little doubt that Foster was clinically depressed . . . in early 1993, and, perhaps, sub-clinically even before this." Dr. Berman concluded that "[i]n my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion." 353

In sum, based on all of the available evidence, which is considerable, the OIC agrees with the conclusion reached by every official entity that has examined the issue: Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993.

Berman Report at 10.

^{10.} Id. at 9.

³⁵³ <u>Id.</u> at 15.

IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA CIRCUIT

Division (94-1) for the Purpose of Appointing Independent Counsels

REPORT ON THE DEATH OF VINCENT W. FOSTER, JR.,
BY THE OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
IN RE: MADISON GUARANTY SAVINGS & LOAN ASSOCIATION

Ocheck table of contents asst dext + page #5

(2) supras + infras

(3) black of the fresident of the freside

FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 348

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	INTR	ODUCT	ON .				•	٠	•	•	•	٠	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		٠		1
II.	BACK	GROUNI	· .						•					•		•	٠		٠	•			
	Α.	1993	Park	Poli	ce I	nve	sti	ga	ti	.on	1	•		٠		٠		•	٠				
	В.	1994	Fiske	e Inv	esti	gat.	ion	L-					٠	•		•		•					
	C.	Congi	ressio	onal	Inqu	iri	es		•						٠	٠							
	D.	Appoi	intmer	nt of	the	In	dep	en	de	nt		Cou	ıns	el		•							
III.	OVERVIEW																						
	A.	Scrut	iny					•		•	•			•								•	
	В.	OIC I	Persor	nnel				•	٠	•				•		•					×	٠	
	C.	Metho	odolog	ay ·						•	•			٠			•						
	D.	Repor	ct .						٠					•									
IV.	FACTUAL SUMMARY																						
	Α.	Mr. I	Foster	c's B	ackg	rou:	nd •	an	id •	Ac	ti	vi ·	ti •	es ·		n	Ju	ly ·	. 2	0,			1
	B.	Fort	Marcy										•			٠							
V.	FORE	FORENSIC ANALYSES																					
	A.	Autop	osy .							٠		٠		•		•							
	B.	Labor	ratory	/ Ana	lyse	s.										•	•						
		1.	Gun											•		•			•				
			a.	Oper	atic	on .	•						•	٠					•				
			b.	Seri	al N	Tumb	ers	1															
			C.	Ammu	niti	.on				٠				•		٠							
			d.	DNA				•	٠					•		•		•			×		
			e.	Bloo	d.									•		٠		•	٠	٠	×		
			f.	Fing	erpr	int	S									•							
			g.	Mark	s on	Во	dy	fr	om	ı G	ur	sh	ot	. a	inc	l	un	L	٠				

				(1) Gunshot Residue on Hands		
				(2) Indentation on Thumb		
			h.	Summary: Gun		
		2.	Cloth	ning		
			a.	Gunshot Residue		•
			b.	Bloodstain Patterns as Depicted in Photographs from Scene		
			C.	Blood Drainage After Movement from Park and Bloodstains on Clothing at		
			d.	Mineral/Vegetative Material		
			e.	Lack of Rips, Tears, or Scraping on	Clothing	
			f.	Bone Chip		
			g.	Pants Pocket and Oven Mitt		
			h.	Hairs and Fibers		
		3.	Eyeg	lasses		
			a.	Blood		•
			b.	Gunpowder		
			C.	Summary: Glasses		
		4.	Surr	ounding Area		
			a.	Gunshot Residue in Soil		
			b.	Possible Bloodstains on Vegetation a	at Scene	
		5.	Conte	ents of Bodily Fluids		
	C.	Revi	ew by	Pathologists		
VI.	ISSU	ES RE	LATING	G TO EVIDENCE AT SCENE		
	A.	Blood	d Tran	nsfer Stain		
	В.	Quan	tity o	of Blood		
	C.	Unide	entif:	ied Persons and Cars		

	D.	Car Locks
	E.	Neighborhood
	F.	Pager
VII.	ISSUE	S RELATED TO CONDUCT OF INITIAL INVESTIGATION
	A.	Photographs
	В.	Keys
	C.	X-Rays
VIII	. OTH	R ISSUES
	A.	Gun Observations and Ownership
		1. Observations of Gun at Scene
		2. Ownership of Gun
	В.	Briefcase
		1. Mr. Foster's Departure from the White House
		2. Mr. Foster's Car at Fort Marcy
		3. Park Police Communications with Secret Service
		4. Mr. Foster's Office at the White House
		5. Mr. Foster's Briefcase
		S. Summary: Briefcase
	C.	Notification
	D.	Search for Bullet
IX.	STATI	OF MIND
	A.	Dr. Berman's Analysis
	в.	Evidence
Х.	SUMM	RY OF CONCLUSIONS

IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA CIRCUIT

Division (94-1) for the Purpose of Appointing Independent Counsels

REPORT ON THE DEATH OF VINCENT W. FOSTER, JR.,
BY THE OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
IN RE: MADISON GUARANTY SAVINGS & LOAN ASSOCIATION

I. INTRODUCTION

In accordance with 28 U.S.C. § 594(h), the Office of
Independent Counsel In re: Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan
Association (the OIC) files this summary report on the 1993 death
of Deputy (Counsel to the President) Vincent W. Foster, Jr.

On July 20, 1993, police and rescue personnel were called to Fort Marcy Park in suburban Northern Virginia. They found Mr. Foster lying dead with a gun in his right hand and gunshot residue-like material on that hand. There were no signs of a struggle. There was a gunshot wound through the back of his head and blood under his head and back. The autopsy determined that Mr. Foster's death was caused by a gunshot through the back of his mouth exiting the back of his head. The autopsy revealed no other wounds on Mr. Foster's body.

The police later learned that Mr. Foster had called a family doctor for antidepressant medication the day before his death.

He had told his sister four days before his death that he was

FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 352



depressed, and she had given him the names of three psychiatrists. He had written in the days or weeks before his death that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight of public life in Washington. Here, ruining people is considered sport."

Two law enforcement investigations -- the initial United States Park Police investigation and a subsequent investigation conducted under the direction of regulatory Independent Counsel Robert B. Fiske, Jr. -- concluded that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park. Two inquiries in the Congress of the United States reached the same conclusion. After analysis of the evidence gathered during those investigations, and further investigation including adducing evidence before the federal grand jury in Washington, D.C., the OIC likewise has concluded that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park.

The OIC's conclusion is based on analyses and conclusions of a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators retained by the OIC. They include Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, a forensic pathologist who is the Medical Examiner for San Diego County, California; Dr. Henry C. Lee, an expert in physical evidence and crime scene reconstruction who is Director of the Connecticut State Police Forensic Science Laboratory; Dr. Alan L. Berman, an expert suicidologist who currently is Executive Director of the American Association of Suicidology; and several experienced investigators with extensive service in the Federal

Bureau of Investigation (FBI) and other law enforcement agencies.

These experts and investigators reviewed the evidence gathered during the prior investigations and conducted further investigation as necessary.

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "Vincent Foster committed suicide on July 20, 1993 in Ft. Marcy Park by placing a .38 caliber revolver in his mouth and pulling the trigger. His death was at his own hand." Dr. Lee reported that "[a]fter careful review of the crime scene photographs, reports, and reexamination of the physical evidence, the data indicate that the death of Mr. Vincent W. Foster, Jr. is consistent with a suicide. The location where Mr. Foster's body was found is consistent with the primary scene," that is, the location where he committed suicide. Dr. Berman stated that "[i]n my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion." OIC investigators concurred, based on investigation and analysis of the evidentiary record, that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park.

¹ Report to the Office of the Independent Counsel Concerning the Death of Vincent Foster, submitted by Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, M.D., at 5 (Blackbourne Report).

² Forensic Report to the Independent Counsel In Re Vincent W. Foster, Jr., submitted by Dr. Henry C. Lee, Ph.D., at 495 (Lee Report).

³ Report to the Office of Independent Counsel, submitted by Dr. Alan L. Berman, Ph.D., at 15 (Berman Report).

II. BACKGROUND

A. 1993 Park Police Investigation

Because Mr. Foster's body was found in Fort Marcy, a park maintained by the National Park Service, the United States Park Police conducted the investigation of his death. On the night of the death (July 20, 1993), Mr. Foster's body was transported to Fairfax County Hospital in Fairfax, Virginia. The next day, Dr. James C. Beyer, Deputy Chief Medical Examiner, Northern Virginia District of the Virginia Office of the Chief Medical Examiner, conducted the autopsy in the presence of an assistant and four Park Police officers.

The FBI assisted the Park Police in certain aspects of the ensuing death investigation, as did other federal and Virginia agencies. Moreover, the FBI, at the direction of the Department of Justice, opened a separate investigation of possible obstruction of justice after a note was reportedly found on Monday, July 26, 1993, in Mr. Foster's briefcase at the White House.

On August 10, 1993, the Department of Justice, FBI, and Park Police jointly announced the results of the death and note investigations. The Park Police concluded that Mr. Foster

⁴ <u>See</u> 16 U.S.C. § 1a-6(b). The FBI has mandatory jurisdiction to investigate possible murders of certain high-ranking individuals employed in the White House -- those appointed under Section 105(a)(2)(A) of title 3 employed in the Executive Office of the President. <u>See</u> 18 U.S.C. § 1751(a) (defining persons covered by statute). Mr. Foster was appointed under Section 105(a)(2)(B) and thus was not an official covered by Section 1751. OIC Doc. No. DC-210-5151.

committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park. Robert Langston, Chief of the Park Police, explained:

The condition of the scene, the medical examiner's findings and the information gathered clearly indicate that Mr. Foster committed suicide. Without an eyewitness, the conclusion of suicide is deducted after a review of the injury, the presence of the weapon, the existence of some indicators of a reason, and the elimination of murder. Our investigation has found no evidence of foul play. The information gathered from associates, relatives and friends provide us with enough evidence to conclude that Mr. Foster's -- that Mr. Foster was anxious about his work and he was distressed to the degree that he took his own life.5

Based on the evidence the FBI gathered in its investigation, the relating to the handling note Department of Justice did not seek criminal charges for obstruction of justice.6

1994 Fiske Investigation B.

In 1992 and 1993, the Resolution Trust Corporation (RTC) examined the operations of Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan, a defunct savings and loan in Little Rock, Arkansas, that had been operated by James and Susan McDougal. The McDougals also had been partners with William Jefferson Clinton and Hillary Rodham Clinton in an Arkansas real estate venture known as the Whitewater Development Company. In October 1993, the RTC sent nine criminal referrals to the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock concerning the activities of Madison Guaranty.7

Also in 1993, the FBI investigated the activities of Capital

Federal News Service (August 10, 1993).

Id.

The RTC had sent one criminal referral in September 1992 to the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock.

Management Services, Inc., a small business investment company in Little Rock that had been operated by David L. Hale. Mr. Hale was indicted by a federal grand jury in the Eastern District of Arkansas on September 23, 1993.

Both the Hale prosecution and the Madison investigation were transferred in November 1993 from the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock to the Fraud Section of the Department of Justice in Washington. On December 20, 1993, the White House confirmed that Whitewater-related documents had been in Mr. Foster's White House office at the time of his death. On January 12, 1994, President Clinton asked Attorney General Reno to appoint an independent counsel, and on January 20, 1994, the Attorney General appointed Robert B. Fiske, Jr., to take over the investigation.

Mr. Fiske's jurisdictional mandate vested in him/authority to investigate whether any individuals or entities committed federal crimes "relating in any way to President William Jefferson Clinton's or Mrs. Hillary Rodham Clinton's relationships with (1) Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association, (2) Whitewater Development Corporation, or (3)— Capital Management Services." After his appointment, Mr. Fiske took over both the Hale prosecution and the continuing Madison investigation.

Mr. Fiske also opened a new investigation of Mr. Foster's death, utilizing FBI resources and a panel of distinguished and experienced pathologists. On June 30, 1994, Mr. Fiske issued a

report concluding that "[t]he overwhelming weight of the evidence compels the conclusion . . . that Vincent Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993."8

C. <u>Congressional Inquiries</u>

On February 24, 1994, Congressman William F. Clinger, Jr., then the Ranking Republican on the Committee on Government Operations of the United States House of Representatives, initiated a probe into the death of Mr. Foster. Mr. Clinger's staff interviewed emergency rescue personnel, law enforcement officials, and other persons involved in the Park Police investigation of Mr. Foster's death. Mr. Clinger's staff obtained access to the Park Police reports and to photographs taken at the scene and at the autopsy. Mr. Clinger issued a report on August 12, 1994, concluding that "all available facts lead to the undeniable conclusion that Vincent W. Foster, Jr. took his own life in Fort Marcy Park, Virginia on July 20, 1993."

The United States Senate Committee on Banking, Housing, and Urban Affairs conducted an inquiry into the Park Police

Report of the Independent Counsel Robert B. Fiske, Jr., In Re Vincent W. Foster, Jr. at 58 (June 30, 1994) (Fiske Report).

⁹ Summary Report by William F. Clinger, Jr., Ranking Republican, Committee on Government Operations, U.S. House of Representatives, on the Death of White House Deputy Counsel Vincent W. Foster, Jr., at 1 (Aug. 12, 1994).

¹⁰ Id.

^{11 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 6.

investigation of Mr. Foster's death. The Committee concluded its inquiry with a report issued on January 3, 1995, stating that "[t]he evidence overwhelmingly supports the conclusion of the Park Police that on July 20, 1993, Mr. Foster died in Fort Marcy Park from a self-inflicted gun shot wound to the upper palate of his mouth." The additional views of Senators D'Amato, Faircloth, Bond, Hatch, Shelby, Mack, and Domenici stated that "[w]e agree with the majority's conclusion that on July 20, 1993 Vincent Foster took his own life in Fort Marcy Park." 13

D. Appointment of the Independent Counsel

On August 5, 1994, after enactment of the Independent
Counsel Reauthorization Act of 1994, the Special Division of the
United States Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia
Circuit appointed Kenneth W. Starr as Independent Counsel In re:
Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association. The OIC was given
jurisdiction to investigate and prosecute matters "relating in
any way to James B. McDougal's, President William Jefferson
Clinton's, or Mrs. Hillary Rodham Clinton's relationships with
Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association, Whitewater
Development Corporation, or Capital Management Services, Inc."

Due to continuing questions about Mr. Foster's death, the relationship between Mr. Foster's death and the handling of documents (including Whitewater-related documents) from Mr. Foster's office after his death, and Mr. Foster's possible role

¹² S. Rep. No. 103-433, at 4 (Jan. 3, 1995).

^{13 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 51.

or involvement in other events under investigation by the OIC, the OIC reviewed and analyzed the evidence gathered during prior investigations of Mr. Foster's death and conducted further investigation.

III. OVERVIEW

A. Scrutiny

The gunshot death of a high-ranking White House lawyer who had been a law partner of the First Lady of the United States and friend to both the President and the First Lady was bound to be heavily scrutinized -- and it has been. Many persons have publicly identified specific issues regarding Mr. Foster's death that, in their view, might raise broader questions about the ultimate conclusion that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park. Those questions have arisen and to some extent persisted for many of the same reasons that numerous suicides are questioned. In this case, as in many suicides, no identified committees saw Mr. Foster kill himself, and Mr. Foster apparently did not leave a suicide note (that is, a note that specifically refers to or contemplates suicide). 14

The primary issues that have been raised regarding the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death can be grouped into several

The great majority of individuals committing suicide do not leave a note. See, e.g., Berman Report at 15; A. Leenaars, Suicide Notes, Communication, and Ideation in Assessment and Prediction of Suicide (R. Maris, A. Berman, J. Maltsberger & R. Yufit eds. 1992) (12-15% of suicide victims leave note); A. Berman, Suicide Notes and Communications in Comprehensive Textbook of Suicidology and Suicide Prevention (R. Maris, A. Berman & M. Silverman eds.) (forthcoming).

broadly defined categories: (1) forensic issues; (2) apparent differences in statements of private witnesses, Park Police personnel, and Fairfax County Fire and Rescue Department (FCFRD) personnel regarding their activities and observations at Fort Marcy Park on July 20; (3) physical evidence (such as the fatal bullet) that could not be recovered; and (4) the conduct of the Park Police investigation and the autopsy. 15

B. OIC Personnel

To ensure that these issues were fully considered, carefully examined, and properly assessed in analyzing the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death, the OIC retained a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators. The experts included Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, Dr. Henry C. Lee, and Dr. Alan L. Berman.

Dr. Blackbourne has been County Medical Examiner for San Diego County, California, since 1990. He was Chief Medical Examiner for the Commonwealth of Massachusetts from 1983 to 1990; Deputy Chief Medical Examiner in Washington, D.C., from 1972 to 1982; and Assistant Medical Examiner in Metropolitan Dade County, Florida, from 1967 to 1972. He has taught and written widely, and has testified in court on numerous occasions. He has performed over 5,500 autopsies, over 700 of which have involved gunshot wounds. The autopsies have included over 800 homicides and over 700 suicides. He is a Fellow of the American Academy of

Numerous individuals, including members of the news media, analyzed the information made public by the Senate after its inquiry and published or sent the OIC theories, articles, and reports. OIC investigators have reviewed that sizeable body of information and have taken it into account.

Forensic Sciences and a member of the National Association of Medical Examiners.

cherle

Dr. Lee has served as Director of the Connecticut State
Police Forensic Science Laboratory since 1980. He has numerous
professional affiliations and has served as a consultant to a
variety of organizations. He has received over 400 awards and
commendations, including a 1986 Distinguished Service Award and a
1994 Distinguished Fellow Award from the American Academy of
Forensic Sciences. He has been qualified in many state and
federal courts as an expert witness or an expert involved in
forensic science, forensic serology, bloodspatter analysis, crime
scene investigation, crime scene profiling, crime scene
reconstruction, fingerprints, imprints, and general physical
evidence. He has written or edited many books and articles,
including Physical Evidence (1995), Crime Scene Investigation
(1994), Physical Evidence and Forensic Science (1985), and
Physical Evidence and Crime Scene Investigation (1983).

Since 1995, Dr. Berman has been Executive Director of the American Association of Suicidology. He was President of that Association in 1984-85. From 1991 to 1995, he was Director of the National Center for the Study and Prevention of Suicide. Since 1971, he has engaged in the private practice of psychotherapy and psychological consultation. In 1982, he received the Edwin S. Shneidman Award for outstanding contribution in research by the American Association of Suicidology. He has taught and written extensively on the

Subject of suicide, and has testified before committees of the United States House of Representatives and the United States Senate. He is a Distinguished Adjunct Professor of Psychology at the American University in Washington, D.C., and was a tenured professor in the Department of Psychology from 1979 to 1991. He was co-editor of Assessment and Prediction of Suicide (1992). He has been a Consulting Editor of the journal Suicide and Life-Threatening Behavior since 1981.

OIC investigators who worked with these outside, independent experts included an FBI agent detailed from the FBI-MPD¹⁶ Cold Case Homicide Squad in Washington, D.C. Agents with the Cold Case Squad work with MPD homicide detectives in reviewing and attempting to solve homicides that have remained unsolved for more than one year. Another OIC investigator has extensive homicide experience as a detective with the MPD in Washington, D.C., for over 20 years. Two other OIC investigators assigned to the Foster death matter have experience as FBI agents investigating homicides of federal officials and others.¹⁷

C. Methodology

The OIC devoted substantial effort to gathering, examining, and analyzing evidence to render as conclusive a determination as possible of the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death. In this kind of investigation -- a reconstruction based in part on

[&]quot;MPD" refers to the Metropolitan Police Department of Washington, D.C.

These investigators did not work on previous investigations of Mr. Foster's death.

evidence gathered and tested during prior investigations -- the important information in assessing the cause and manner of death includes testimonial, documentary, and photographic evidence relating to the scene and the autopsy; physical and forensic evidence gathered at the scene and the autopsy; a variety of tests and analyses of the evidence; and testimonial and documentary evidence revealing the decedent's activities and state of mind in the days and weeks before his death. 18

In particular, the OIC obtained information gathered during the prior investigations of Mr. Foster's death, including physical evidence; photographs taken at the scene and the autopsy; and incident reports, interview reports, and other documents produced or gathered by the Park Police, the FCFRD, the FBI, and Mr. Fiske's office. The OIC questioned the known and identified civilian witnesses who were in Fort Marcy Park in the late afternoon of July 20, the Park Police and FCFRD personnel who responded to Fort Marcy Park, and the medical personnel who were involved in the Foster matter. Many of these persons were questioned before the federal grand jury.¹⁹

As to forensic information, the OIC attempted to obtain certain physical and forensic evidence in addition to that which had been gathered in prior investigations. Experts retained by

¹⁸ <u>See Crime Scene Investigation</u> (Lee ed. 1994); <u>see also</u> Vernon J. Geberth, <u>Practical Homicide Investigation</u> (3d ed. 1996).

¹⁹ The OIC also took appropriate steps to inquire into all allegations and information it received.

the OIC reviewed and examined the evidence. Dr. Lee reviewed and studied scene and autopsy photographs and documentation; studied, re-examined, and tested physical evidence; reviewed FBI Laboratory tests and the autopsy results; met with FBI Laboratory personnel and Dr. Beyer, the medical examiner who conducted the autopsy; and toured and examined the Fort Marcy Park scene. Dr. Lee submitted a report summarizing his work on the physical and forensic evidence and setting forth his analysis.²⁰

Dr. Blackbourne reviewed the relevant reports and the scene and autopsy photographs; reviewed microscopic slides; examined the Fort Marcy Park area; and interviewed Dr. Beyer, Dr. Haut (the medical examiner who responded to the Fort Marcy scene on July 20), and FBI and Virginia laboratory personnel. Dr. Blackbourne prepared a report summarizing his work on the forensic issues and setting forth his analysis.

As to information regarding Mr. Foster's activities and state of mind before his death, the OIC both re-interviewed certain persons who had been interviewed during prior investigations and interviewed persons not previously

As Dr. Lee explained, a perfect reconstruction of the circumstances of Mr. Foster's death was not possible at the time of the OIC's investigation. The reasons include the lack of complete documentation of the original shooting scene; the lack of subsequent records and photographs of each item of physical evidence prior to examination; the lack of x-rays of Mr. Foster's body from the autopsy; the lack of documentation of the amount of blood, tissue, and bone fragments in the areas at the scene under and around Mr. Foster's head; the lack of close-up photographs of any definite patterns and quantity of the bloodstains found on Mr. Foster's clothing and body at the scene; and the unknown location of the fatal bullet, which makes complete reconstruction of the bullet trajectory difficult. Lee Report at 485.

interviewed. These individuals included a variety of family members, friends, and associates who could potentially shed light on Mr. Foster's activities and state of mind. The OIC reviewed documents gathered in prior investigations, and sought and reviewed new documents.

The OIC provided Dr. Berman with relevant state-of-mind information (the bulk of which consisted of interview reports and transcripts), which he studied and analyzed. Dr. Berman submitted a report to the OIC summarizing his work and providing his analysis.

The OIC legal staff in Washington, D.C., and Little Rock, Arkansas, participated in considering the analyses and conclusions of the OIC experts and investigators, and in preparing this report. The attorneys possess extensive investigative and prosecutorial experience.

D. Report

This report will describe the factual background; the forensic evidence and analyses, including the autopsy findings; the analysis of Dr. Lee; and the analyses and reports prepared by Dr. Blackbourne and the pathologists retained by Mr. Fiske's office. Above all, the Foster death case is a forensic matter, and the forensic evidence and analyses provide the foundation for the ultimate conclusion. The report then will discuss investigative work conducted with respect to other, specific issues. Finally, the report will summarize Dr. Berman's

conclusions regarding Mr. Foster's state of mind. 21

The OIC has filed this summary report with the Special Division of the United States Court of Appeals. Because of the secrecy restrictions of Federal Rule of Criminal Procedure 6(e), the OIC has not submitted the report to the Congress or released it directly to the public. The Special Division retains discretion to authorize public release of this report, and the OIC has prepared the report with the assumption that the Special Division, consistent with past practice, would see fit to authorize public release. While some descriptions of forensic evidence are necessarily graphic, the OIC has sought to comply with the 1994 Independent Counsel Reauthorization Act regarding the contents of reports.²³

Some of the best evidence of the condition of Mr. Foster's body at the time of his death is contained in photographs taken

The OIC's summary report is based on, among other sources, Dr. Lee's analysis, Dr. Blackbourne's analysis, Dr. Berman's analysis, and a number of internal OIC memoranda prepared by OIC personnel. Those documents were based on and incorporate grand jury information. The documents represent the work product of the OIC and were part of the OIC's deliberative process used to reach a decision on the Foster death matter.

Because considerable testimonial evidence was gathered before the grand jury, the OIC filed a Rule 6(e) disclosure application permitting the inclusion of grand jury information in this report to the Court. See In re North, 16 F.3d 1234, 1244 (D.C. Cir. 1994). The Court granted that motion.

The Conference Report stated that an independent counsel must exercise "restraint" in a report and that "the conferees want to make it clear that the final report requirement is not intended in any way to authorize independent counsels to make public findings or conclusions that violate normal standards of due process, privacy or simple fairness." H.R. Conf. Rep. No. 103-511, at 19 (1994).

by Park Police officers at Fort Marcy Park and in photographs taken at the autopsy. However, based on traditional privacy considerations, this report does not include death scene or autopsy photographs. The potential for misuse and exploitation of such photographs is both substantial and obvious.²⁴

IV. FACTUAL SUMMARY

A. Mr. Foster's Background and Activities on July 20, 1993

Vincent W. Foster, Jr., was born on January 15, 1945, in
Hope, Arkansas, to Alice Mae and Vincent W. Foster. He had two
sisters, Sheila and Sharon. He was graduated from Hope High
School in 1963 and from Davidson College in 1967. He married
Elizabeth (Lisa) Braden in 1968, and they had three children, two
boys and a girl. Mr. Foster was graduated first in his class
from the University of Arkansas School of Law in 1971, where he
was Managing Editor of the Law Review. He joined the Rose Law
Firm in Little Rock in 1971 as an associate, and he became a
Member of the Firm in 1974. Mr. Foster left the Rose Law Firm
and moved to Washington in January 1993 to serve as Deputy

dates?

Cf., e.g., Navy Report Omits Suicide Notes, N.Y. Times, Nov. 2, 1996, at 9 (regarding suicide of Admiral Boorda: "The Navy Department decided not to make the notes public. . . . Many other items in the report are blacked out, like the autopsy report and the identities of people interviewed by investigators."); Katz v. National Archives and Records Administration, 68 F.3d 1438, 1441 (D.C. Cir. 1995) ("Out of concern for the Kennedy family's privacy, . . . the x-rays and photographs did not become a part of the record of the Warren Commission.").

Counsel to the President. 25 He initially lived in Washington with his sister Sheila Anthony and her husband Beryl Anthony.

Mrs. Lisa Foster moved to Washington in early June 1993, and the family lived in a house in the Georgetown section of Washington.

On the morning of Tuesday, July 20, 1993, six months into the Clinton Administration, Mr. Foster drove his 1988 gray Honda Accord to the White House from the house in Georgetown where he and his family were living. After dropping off his older son and his daughter on the way to work, Mr. Foster arrived at the suite on the second floor of the White House's West Wing where White House Counsel Bernard Nussbaum and Mr. Foster had offices. Three assistants (Mr. Nussbaum's assistants Betsy Pond and Linda Tripp and Mr. Foster's assistant Deborah Gorham) and an intern (Thomas Castleton) had desks in the outer office of the suite.

According to the testimony of a number of witnesses, Mr. Foster attended the morning Rose Garden ceremony announcing the nomination of Louis J. Freeh to be Director of the FBI.

According to Ms. Tripp and Ms. Pond, at about 12:00 or 12:30 p.m., Mr. Foster asked them for lunch from the White House mess.²⁶

President and Mrs. Clinton had long-standing friendships with Mr. Foster. President Clinton and Mr. Foster first knew each other as children in Hope, Arkansas; Mrs. Clinton and Mr. Foster were long-time colleagues at the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock.

USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Pond interview); Tripp 302, 4/12/94, at 4.

As used in citations herein, the term "OIC" refers to a transcript of either an interview or a grand jury appearance by a

After eating lunch in his office, Mr. Foster left the Counsel's suite. He was seen leaving by Ms. Tripp, Ms. Pond, and Mr. Castleton.²⁷ The OIC, like the other investigative bodies before us, has not learned of or located anyone who definitively²⁸ saw Mr. Foster from the time he left the White House until near 6:00 p.m., at which time a private citizen found Mr. Foster dead in Fort Marcy Park.

B. Fort Marcy

Fort Marcy was constructed as a Civil War earthwork fortification. It is located between the George Washington Memorial Parkway (GW Parkway) and Chain Bridge Road in the Virginia suburbs of Washington, D.C., approximately 6.5 miles by car from downtown Washington. The GW Parkway, on which there is virtually constant automobile traffic, runs along the Virginia side of the Potomac River from Mount Vernon to the Capital Beltway. Several bridges connect the Parkway (or roads leading

witness. The term "302" is the traditional term used to refer to FBI interview reports and refers here to interview reports of investigators assigned to Mr. Fiske's Office or the OIC. For reports of interviews, the dates listed are those on which the interviews took place.

When he left, Mr. Foster reportedly said something to the effect that there were M&M's in his office and "So long" or "I'll be back." See USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Castleton interview); Castleton 302, 5/3/94, at 2; USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Pond interview). As will be fully discussed below, Ms. Tripp and Ms. Pond said that Mr. Foster was not carrying a briefcase when he left the suite. Mr. Castleton stated that Mr. Foster was carrying a briefcase when he left.

The one possible exception is a citizen who observed a car entering Fort Marcy in the mid-afternoon. His statements are described below.

to the Parkway) to Washington. A parking lot for the park is adjacent to the outbound side of the GW Parkway. ²⁹ Inside the park, as of July 1993, were two cannons -- one closer to the GW Parkway and a second (the one near which Mr. Foster was found) closer to Chain Bridge Road. That second cannon is approximately 200 yards from the parking area. ³⁰

Thirty-one witnesses, 19 of whom observed Mr. Foster's body, have provided relevant testimony about their activities and observations in and around the Fort Marcy Park area on July 20, 1993. They include:

6 private citizens (one of whom discovered and observed Mr. Foster's body) 31;

13 Park Police personnel (9 of whom observed Mr. Foster's body);

11 Fairfax County Fire and Rescue Department (FCFRD) personnel (8 of whom observed the body); and

Dr. Haut, the doctor representing the Medical Examiner's Office who responded to the scene and examined the body.

Between about 2:45 to 3:05 p.m., a citizen (C1) driving

Park from Chain Bridge Road, but a chain-link fence prevents vehicle entry and did so in July 1993, according to information provided by the Park Service. OIC Doc. No. DC-229-1. Moreover, trees and thick vines are growing through the fence in a manner that reveals that the fence has been there for some years. OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/1/96, at 72.

The trees, brush, and hills within the park were such that one would not walk in an absolutely straight line from the parking lot to the second cannon.

For privacy reasons, the names of the private citizens will not be included in this report.

outbound on GW Parkway saw "a dark metallic grey, Japanese sedan" occupied by a single, white male abruptly enter Fort Marcy Park. 32 C1 said in his initial 1993 statement to the Park Police that the license plate was from Ohio or Arkansas. 33 Months later, on April 18, 1994, during Mr. Fiske's investigation, C1 was shown photographs of Mr. Foster's car. C1 stated that the car in the photographs looked "similar" to the car he recalled, but that the license plate on it differed from that which he recalled. 34

Another citizen (C2) drove his rental car into the Fort
Marcy parking lot at approximately 4:30 p.m. While there, C2 saw
one unoccupied car, which he described as a "rust brown colored
car with Arkansas license plates." C2 also saw another nearby
car; that car was occupied by a man who exited his car as C2
exited his own car. C2 described this man as having "a look
like he had a -- an agenda," although "everything I based my
observation of this guy, was from my gut, more than anything
else." C2 and the man did not speak to one another. C2

USPP Report, 7/26/93 and 8/2/93, at 1 (C1 interviews). Mr. Foster's car was a 1988 gray Honda Accord LX, 4-door, with Arkansas license plate

³³ Id.

³⁴ 302, 4/18/94, at 2.

³⁵ OIC, 11/1/95, at 22, 28.

³⁶ <u>Id.</u> at 25.

³⁷ <u>Id.</u> at 27, 62.

³⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 61-62.

went into the park to urinate, and the other man had reentered his car by the time C2 returned to the parking lot.³⁹ C2 then left the park in his car.⁴⁰

A man (C3) and woman (C4) pulled into the Fort Marcy parking area in C4's white Nissan at about 5:00 p.m. and were still at Fort Marcy when police and rescue personnel arrived shortly after 6:00 p.m. 41 While C3 and C4 were at Fort Marcy, another citizen (C5) drove his white van into the parking lot to urinate. C5 said that he exited his van, and while walking through the park, found Mr. Foster's body near the second cannon, the cannon closer to Chain Bridge Road. 42 C5 then left Fort Marcy and drove approximately 2.75 miles further outbound on the GW Parkway to a parking area near GW Parkway Headquarters; there, C5 reported the dead body to two off-duty Park Service employees who called 911. 43 Numerous Park Police and FCFRD personnel then responded to Fort Marcy Park. 44

³⁹ Id. at 38.

⁴⁰ Id. at 61-62.

USPP Report, 7/20/93, at 1 (C3 and C4 interviews).

olc, 2/23/95, at 11, 22-33. The Fiske Report referred to this man as CW. C5, among other observations, said that certain vegetation in the area appeared trampled, id. at 28-29, although no one else reported such an observation, see, e.g., Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 4.

 $^{^{43}}$ C5 OIC, 2/23/95, at 39, 41-43. Records show that the 911 call was placed from a phone at that parking area. Investigators' 302, 4/29/94, at 1.

In the meantime, a woman (C6) had left her broken-down blue Mercedes, with hazard lights flashing, on the entrance road leading to the Fort Marcy parking area. She walked along GW

In the initial response, two groups of FCFRD personnel, as well as Park Police Officer Kevin Fornshill, arrived at Fort Marcy Park at approximately the same time -- about 6:10 p.m. 45 They then split into teams to search the park. Officer Fornshill and FCFRD personnel George Gonzalez and Todd Hall composed one group; FCFRD personnel Richard Arthur, James Iacone, Jennifer Wacha, and Ralph Pisani formed the other. The Fornshill-Hall-Gonzalez group first reached the body of Mr. Foster, and the other group joined them soon thereafter.

Twelve additional Park Police personnel subsequently arrived at Fort Marcy Park. Officer Franz Ferstl was the responding beat officer and, as such, was responsible for preparing the incident report. He responded to the scene at the same time as Officer Julie Spetz. Sergeant Robert Edwards, the District supervisor, also arrived on the scene. Ferstl, Spetz, and Edwards arrived before approximately 6:15 p.m., according to the report of Officer Christine Hodakievic, who arrived at approximately 6:15 p.m. and recorded the names of those officers already on the

Parkway to a nearby exit to obtain assistance (as there was no phone at Fort Marcy Park). C6 302, 4/11/94, at 1-2.

⁴⁵ Fairfax County records reflect that 911 was first called at 5:59:59 p.m. The Park Police dispatcher was notified at 6:02:35 p.m. The first FCFRD personnel (Pisani, Iacone, and Wacha in Engine 1) arrived at Fort Marcy Park at 6:09:58 p.m. and the second group (Gonzalez, Hall, and Arthur in Medic 1) arrived at 6:10:16 p.m. Officer Fornshill of the Park Police arrived at 6:11:50 p.m., according to Park Police records. Fairfax County records show that the FCFRD personnel indicated at 6:37 p.m. that they were available on radio, which means that they had completed their duties, although it does not mean they necessarily had departed Fort Marcy Park at that time. Arthur OIC, 1/5/95, at 72-76.

scene (Fornshill, Ferstl, Spetz, and Edwards). Lieutenant

Patrick Gavin arrived in a supervisory role at about 6:20 or 6:30

p.m., according to his recollection.

According to their reports, Investigators Cheryl Braun and John Rolla, the lead Park Police investigators, arrived along with Investigator Renee Abt at about 6:35 p.m. They received investigative assistance from Officer Hodakievic, who was an investigator in training at that time. Peter Simonello, the Park Police identification technician responsible for gathering physical evidence, arrived shortly thereafter.⁴⁶

At the scene, Park Police investigators and the Park Police identification technician conducted interviews, examined the body and Mr. Foster's car, made notes, took photographs, and collected evidence. Later, five of the Park Police personnel prepared typed reports: the responding beat officer (Ferstl), the two lead investigators (Rolla and Braun), Officer Hodakievic, and the identification technician (Simonello). Several evidence receipts were prepared to record physical evidence obtained at the scene.

When the Park Police and rescue personnel found Mr. Foster's body, he was lying on his back on a berm in front of the second cannon, the cannon nearer Chain Bridge Road. 47 He was dead and

Officer William Watson and an intern later came to provide any needed assistance, as did Lieutenant Ronald Schmidt.

^{47 &}lt;u>See</u> FCFRD Report (Gonzalez) at 1-2 ("We came across the first cannon. I searched around this area and found nothing. We searched further to the next cannon and found a dead male [with] suit pants and dress shirt."); USPP Report (Ferstl) at 1 ("Ofc. Fornshill advised that he located the body just north of the second cannon"); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1 ("decedent was

had a gun in his right hand48 (with his thumb trapped in the

located . . . at the second cannon"); see also C5 302, 4/14/94, at 3 (referring to body's location at second cannon); Arthur OIC, 1/5/95, at 40 (same); Braun 302, 4/28/94, at 2 (same); Fornshill Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 15-16 (same); Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 12 (same; "last cannon"); Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 18-19 (same); Hodakievic 302, 5/2/94, at 1 (same); Simonello 302, 4/28/94, at 1 (same); Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 32 (same). Walk-throughs conducted at the scene by investigative personnel with the witnesses confirmed this location within the park. In addition, Park Police officers and two reporters separately visited the scene on July 21, 1993, and identified the spot where the body had been located by the blood in the ground near the second cannon. Hill 302, 3/1/95, at 3; Reporter 302, 4/18/96, at 1.

Two botanists from the Department of Agriculture examined both the scene and the photographs that had been taken at the scene on July 20. They said that the plants depicted in the photographs were consistent with those observed during their examination of the second cannon area. 302, 6/2/95, at 1.

Both Hall and Gonzalez observed the gun in the right See Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 30-31; Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 10; Gonzalez 302, 4/27/94, at 3; Gonzalez 302, 5/15/96, at 2. According to Officer Fornshill, as Hall was examining the body, Hall said words to the effect that "we've got a gun here" and pointed in the general direction of the decedent's right hand. Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 3; Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 21; OIC, 1/11/95, at 93, 114. Fornshill did not see the gun, however. 302, 4/29/94, at 3; OIC, 1/11/95, at 114. He said that he could not see the gun either because of his position or the vegetation around the hand. 302, 4/29/94, at 3; Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 21; OIC, 1/11/95, at 79. As to why he did not move into a position to confirm the existence of the qun, Fornshill said, "I'm not the investigator. I let the investigator do that. I'm maintaining the scene. If there's a qun at the scene, I'm making sure nobody touches the gun, I'm making sure nobody disturbs the gun. . . . If the EMT [emergency medical technician] tells me there's a gun there then I'll go with that." OfC, 1/11/95, at 115.

C5, when he earlier observed the body, did not see a gun in Mr. Foster's hand. 302, 4/14/94, at 4. The issue raised by C5's statement is discussed further below.

Mr. Foster was right-handed. <u>See, e.g.,</u> Beryl Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 1; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 1; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 1; Younger Son 302, 4/7/95, at 3; Older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 5; Daughter 302, 4/7/95, at 4.

trigger guard). Gunshot residue-like material was observed on his right hand. 49 When the Park Police lifted and turned over the body later that evening, they noted a wound out the back of his head, 50 and blood on the ground underneath his head and back. 51 They observed no signs of a struggle. 52

Park Police also found a gray, 4-door Honda Accord with Arkansas plates in the parking lot; that car, the police discovered later that evening, was registered to Mr. Foster. 53 The two lead Park Police investigators (Braun and Rolla) photographed and examined the car and, during that examination, found Mr. Foster's White House identification. 54 The car was

⁴⁹ <u>See</u> Rolla 302, 2/7/95, at 3; USPP Report (Simonello) at 1. The residue is apparent in Polaroid photographs taken at the scene.

 $^{^{50}}$ Rolla OIC, 2/9/95, at 28-29; Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 15.

This issue will be discussed further below.

Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 4; Ferstl 302, 5/2/94, at 2; Rolla Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 99; Simonello 302, 2/7/95, at 3.

USPP Report (Rolla) at 1.

See USPP Report (Braun) at 2; Braun 302, 4/28/94, at 3; USPP Report (Rolla) at 2. Lieutenant Gavin said he was notified by the investigators at about 8:00 p.m. that the decedent was a White House employee. Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 24. Gavin subsequently notified an officer of the Uniformed Division of the Secret Service, Lieutenant Woltz. Id. at 25. To Lieutenant Gavin's knowledge, he was the first person to notify anyone at the White House or the Secret Service about Mr. Foster's death. Id. at 26-27. According to a Secret Service memorandum prepared at 10:01 p.m. on July 20, the Secret Service was notified of Mr. Foster's death at 8:30 p.m. when Lieutenant Woltz was contacted by Lieutenant Gavin. OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147.

towed to a Park Police impoundment lot that night. The next day, the car was further photographed and examined at the impoundment lot. 56

Dr. Haut, the medical examiner's representative, arrived at Fort Marcy Park at approximately 7:40 p.m. on July 20 and confirmed the death. ⁵⁷ The body was then transported by FCFRD ambulance personnel to a morgue at Fairfax Hospital in Fairfax, Virginia. ⁵⁸

⁵⁵ Raley's Towing Receipt, Case No. 30502; USPP Impounded Car Record, Case No. 30502.

USPP Report (Smith) at 1. Photographs were taken at the impound lot of the interior of the trunk of the car. Those photographs show stray papers, moccasin-type shoes, a book, a cassette tape, and the like (no evidence that a body had been in the trunk).

Officer Hodakievic's report and Technician Simonello's report indicate that Dr. Haut arrived at 7:40 p.m. USPP Report (Hodakievic) at 1; USPP Report (Simonello) at 1. Investigator Abt's contemporaneous notes place Dr. Haut's arrival at 7:43 p.m. Although Dr. Haut subsequently recalled arriving at an earlier time, see 302, 4/14/94, at 1 (6:45 p.m.); OIC, 2/16/95, at 8 (7:15 p.m.), Dr. Haut did not contemporaneously record the time of his arrival. The several contemporaneously prepared notes and reports of the Park Police officers therefore are likely more accurate.

Dr. Haut completed a "Report of Investigation by Medical Examiner" after the incident; the report is stamped with the date July 30, 1993. OIC Doc. No. DC-106A-1 to DC-106A-2. The report states that the cause of death was "perforating gunshot wound mouth-head" and the means of death was "38 caliber handgun." Id.
It states that the manner of death was "suicide." Id.
Dr. Haut signed the death certificate. It states that the cause of death was "perforating gunshot wound mouth - head" and that the manner of death was "suicide" by "self-inflicted gunshot wound mouth to head."

 $^{^{58}}$ The body arrived at the hospital at approximately 8:30 p.m., according to logs of the FCFRD. Hospital and morgue logs show that Dr. Julian Orenstein viewed the body at the hospital in the ambulance at 8:49 p.m., and that the body was received at the

The witnesses' recollections of precise details at Fort
Marcy Park vary in some respects (the differences will be
explored below). Nonetheless, the evidence from the scene -including the gun, the apparent residue, the nature of the wound,
the blood, the lack of any signs of a struggle -- points to the
conclusion that death resulted from suicide by gunshot. A final
determination of the manner of death depends on a variety of
further investigative steps -- most importantly, those associated
with forensic science.

V. FORENSIC ANALYSES

The forensic analyses, in conjunction with the evidence from the scene, confirm that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park.

A. Autopsy

The autopsy occurred on July 21, 1993, in the presence of six persons. Dr. James Beyer, Deputy Chief Medical Examiner of the Virginia Office of the Chief Medical Examiner, conducted the autopsy, aided by an assistant. Park Police Sergeant Robert Rule and Officer James Morrissette observed the autopsy. Park Police Identification Technicians Hill and Johnson took photographs at the autopsy and collected evidence such as clothing, blood samples, and hair samples. Dr. Beyer prepared an

morgue at 9:00 p.m., OIC Doc. Nos. DC-108-12 to DC-108-16.

Officer Morrissette's report on the autopsy states:
"After briefing him with the available information surrounding the crime scene and the victim he started the autopsy on the victim." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1.

autopsy report. He has supplemented the report with testimony on several occasions.

Dr. Beyer has performed over 20,000 autopsies. His responsibility is to determine cause of death and, in the case of a gunshot wound, to determine with the police the manner of death -- suicide, homicide, accident, or undetermined.

Dr. Beyer said Dr. Haut contacted him early on July 21, 1993, to advise him of Mr. Foster's death. 62 Dr. Beyer recalled that Dr. Haut indicated that there was a perforating gunshot wound (that is, a gunshot wound with an entrance and exit) and that the Park Police was the investigating agency. 63

Dr. Beyer recalled that when he opened the body bag, there was blood on the right side of the face and on the right shoulder area of the shirt.⁶⁴ Dr. Beyer found a large amount of blood in the body bag.⁶⁵

The autopsy report states that Mr. Foster's height was 6 feet and 4 1/2 inches and his weight was 197 pounds. The report indicates no problems or abnormalities with the cardiovascular system, respiratory system, liver, gall bladder, spleen,

⁶⁰ Beyer OIC, 2/16/95, at 4.

^{61 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 5.

^{62 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 8.

^{63 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 9. Dr. Beyer had no conversations with members of the White House, the Foster family, or Foster family attorneys in connection with the autopsy. <u>Id.</u> at 6.

^{64 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 10-11.

⁶⁵ Lee Report at 495.

pancreas, adrenal and thyroid glands, gastrointestinal tract, genitourinary tract, kidneys, urinary bladder, or genitalia. The report states that the "[s]tomach contains a considerable amount of digested food material whose components cannot be identified."66

As to the head, the report indicates:

Perforating gunshot wound mouth-head; entrance wound is in the posterior oropharynx at a point approximately 7 1/2" from the top of the head; there is also a defect in the tissues of the soft palate and some of these fragments contain probable powder debris. The wound track in the head continues backward and upward with an entrance wound just left of the foramen magnum with tissue damage to the brain stem and left cerebral hemisphere with an irregular exit scalp and skull defect near the midline in the occipital region. No metallic fragments recovered.

The report contains a diagram of the head and brain area that depicts the entrance wound and the fracture line. A separate diagram depicts the fracture lines, exit, and skull damage. A third page of diagrams of the head area states "perforating gunshot wound" and describes the entrance wound as follows:

"Entrance -- mouth -- posterior oropharynx -- large defect -- soft palate defect / powder debris identified." It describes the exit wound as a wound of 1 1/4" x 1". The report indicates

"backward" and "upward" as the direction of the bullet through

Officer Morrissette's report also indicates that Dr. Beyer stated at the autopsy "that it appeared that the victim had eaten a 'large' meal which he [Dr. Beyer] believed to have occurred within 2-3 hours prior to death." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. An exact time of death has not been established.

the (body). 67

With respect to the wounds, Dr. Beyer stated: "The entrance wound was in the back of the mouth, what we call the posterior oropharynx, where a large defect was present. There was also a soft palate tissue defect, and powder debris could be identified in the area of the soft palate and the back of the mouth. The exit wound is depicted [in the autopsy report] as being present three inches from the top of the head, approximately in the midline, and there is an irregular wound measuring one and one-quarter inch by one inch." There was "good alignment" between the entrance and exit wounds, and there was "no reason to think that this was not an entrance and exit defect configuration." As the report indicates, Dr. Beyer did not recover any bullets or bullet fragments from the body.

Officer Morrissette's report similarly indicates that "[t]he cause of death was determined to be 'perforated gunshot wound in and out.' The point of entry was in the back of the mouth with the exit in the back of the head." Id.

⁶⁸ OIC, 2/16/95, at 19.

⁶⁹ Id. at 20.

Id. at 16. The lack of a bullet or bullet fragments was confirmed by others who attended the autopsy. Dr. Beyer's assistant recalled that Dr. Beyer inserted a probe through the path of the bullet before the skull was opened and commented that the path was clear. (Autopsy photographs clearly depict the wound and the probe through the wound path.) The assistant recalled that after the brain was removed and visually inspected, Dr. Beyer dissected it with cuts of approximately one-eighth inch thickness, and that no bullet fragments were located in the brain. 302, 9/11/95, at 2-3. According to Officer Morrissette's report, Dr. Beyer stated "that the bullet trajectory was 'upward and backward' exiting in the center line of the back of the head" and that "there was no evidence of bullet fragments in the head." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. Officer Johnson recalled the

The report states that "[s]ections of soft palate" were "positive for powder debris," and Dr. Beyer said that the gunpowder debris in the mouth was "grossly present," meaning that it could be seen with the naked eye, and was present in a "large amount." Thus, Dr. Beyer stated that "the obvious finding was that the muzzle of the weapon had to be in his mouth, close to the back of his throat, back of his mouth."

Dr. Beyer said that he performed "an external examination of the body, with photography of the body. We then examine the body for any identifying marks, such as scars, tatoos or wounds." Dr. Beyer stated that he recalls observing powder debris on the right hand. He recalled gunpowder debris on the left hand to

examination of the wound path and said that no projectile or bullet fragments were recovered. Johnson recalled that Dr. Beyer may have mentioned that it was a clean wound, meaning that it was a through-and-through shot. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule similarly recalled being present when the skull was opened and the wound track examined; no projectile or fragments were recovered. 302, 2/3/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled that a trajectory rod was inserted in the wound track and that no bullet or bullet fragment was recovered. 302, 3/1/95, at 1-2.

⁷¹ OIC, 2/16/95, at 20, 22.

⁷² Id. at 22.

⁷³ <u>Id.</u> at 12.

Id. at 16. Officer Morrissette's report states that Dr. Beyer "pointed out what he thought to be gunpowder residue on the right hand forefinger of the victim. I supplied him with a picture of the crime scene in which the suspected residue was evident." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. Officer Johnson also recalled black marks on the right hand. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled apparent gunshot residue on Mr. Foster's hand. 302, 3/1/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule recalled apparent gunshot residue on Mr. Foster's right hand. 302, 2/3/95, at 2.

a much lesser degree. The diagrams in the autopsy report indicate "black material" on both the right hand and the left hand.) Dr. Beyer also recalled a "tanish brownish indentation" across the back of the right thumb.

Dr. Beyer said that observation of Mr. Foster's body revealed no wounds on the neck, hands, buttocks, shoulder, back, or any portion of the body other than the head; he said, moreover, that any such wounds would have been registered on the anatomic diagram. Tr. Beyer stated that "[t]here was no

An interview report of George Gonzalez, one of the FCFRD personnel on the scene at Fort Marcy Park, stated that Gonzalez believed he had seen a wound in the upper-right-front portion of the skull. 302, 2/23/94, at 2. In another interview, Gonzalez stated that that report does not reflect "what [he] recalls or what he intended to report." 302, 5/15/96, at 3. Another of the FCFRD personnel, Richard Arthur, initially said he saw what "appeared to be a bullet wound, an entrance wound" on the neck. OIC, 1/5/95, at 63. After examining autopsy photos, which he said were taken from a better angle and a better view, he said he

⁷⁵ OIC, 2/16/95, at 16.

The sement was found on Mr. Foster's shorts by the FBI Laboratory. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10. Involuntary urination and secretion of seminal fluid often occur upon death. Berman Report at 15; Hirsch OIC, 2/16/95, at 46; Beyer OIC, 2/16/95, at 15; OIC Memorandum (Blackbourne).

Ofc, 2/16/95, at 12-13. The lack of other wounds was confirmed by others at the autopsy. Dr. Beyer's assistant, for example, said he did not see any other wounds on Mr. Foster's body. 302, 9/11/95, at 3. Officer Johnson stated that he did not observe any trauma or other marks on the body other than the gunshot wound to the mouth and skull. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule stated that he did not observe or hear mention of any trauma to Mr. Foster other than the bullet wound to the mouth and skull. 302, 2/3/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled the damage to the rear of the skull as the only trauma she observed. 302, 3/1/95, at 2. Officer Morrissette stated that he relied on Dr. Beyer's observations and descriptions at the autopsy and that he recalled neither Dr. Beyer nor anyone else making any mention of other wounds or trauma. 302, 2/10/95, at 3.

evidence of any trauma to the individual other than the gunshot wound." 78

Dr. Beyer concluded that this was a self-inflicted wound⁷⁹ based upon the fact that there was no evidence of any trauma other than the gunshot wound, and "no evidence of any central nervous system depression or diseased state that would have permitted, in my estimation, somebody to walk up and put a gun in his mouth and pull the trigger."

Dr. Beyer's conclusions were reviewed by two sets of experts, one set retained by the OIC and the other by Mr. Fiske's office. Their analyses of Dr. Beyer's findings and of the relevant laboratory analyses are outlined below. They confirm the conclusions reached at the autopsy.

B. Laboratory Analyses

A number of photographs were taken at Fort Marcy Park and at

may have been mistaken about such a wound. 302, 4/24/96, at 1.

The initial statements of Gonzalez and Arthur were explored during the Senate's inquiry into Mr. Foster's death, the probe by Mr. Clinger, and the Fiske investigation. Those investigations included examination of the scene and autopsy photographs and found that the only wound to Mr. Foster was the gunshot wound through the back of his mouth and out the back of his head. See, e.g., Fiske Report at 33 n.* ("The autopsy results, the photographs taken at the scene, and the observations made by Park Police investigators conclusively show that there were no such wounds" as those recalled by Gonzalez and Arthur.). OIC experts and investigators carefully reviewed the evidence and reached that same conclusion, as will be discussed further below.

⁷⁸ OIC, 2/16/95, at 26.

⁷⁹ <u>Id.</u> at 23.

^{80 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 26.

the autopsy. 81 In addition, at both the scene and the autopsy, the Park Police obtained physical evidence. Evidence receipts show that, at the Fort Marcy scene, the Park Police obtained physical evidence and clothing, including the following:

- * Colt Army Special .38 caliber revolver, 4", 6-shot (obtained from "right hand victim")
- * round .38 caliber RP 38 SPL HV (from "revolver")
- * casing .38 caliber RP 38 SPL HV (from "revolver")
- * Seiko quartz wrist watch (from "Deceased left wrist")
- * Silver colored ring (from "Deceased right ring finger")
- * Gold colored band type ring (from "Deceased left ring finger")
- * black suit jacket
 (from "front passenger seat of gray Honda")
- * blue silk tie with swans
 (on "top of coat on front passenger seat")
- * White House Identification (from "under coat on front passenger seat")
- * Brown leather wallet

 (from "inside suit jacket pocket of suit jacket
 from front passenger seat")

At the autopsy, the Park Police obtained physical evidence and clothing, including the following:

The issue of photographs taken at Fort Marcy is discussed further below.

- * one vial of blood

 (from "victim by Medical Examiner")
- * lock seal envelope containing pulled head hairs (from "deceased at VA State ME's Office")
- * white colored long sleeve button down shirt with blood stain

 (from "deceased at VA State ME's Office")
- * white colored short sleeve t-shirt with blood stain
 (from "deceased at VA State ME's Office")
- * pair white colored boxer shorts

 (from "deceased at VA State ME's Office")
- * pair blue gray colored pants with black colored belt (from "deceased at VA State ME's Office")
- * pair black colored socks
 (from "deseased at VA State ME's Office")

The Park Police and Medical Examiner's Office caused several laboratory tests of the evidence to be performed during the initial 1993 investigation. In addition, Mr. Fiske's office and the OIC submitted physical evidence collected during the investigation of Mr. Foster's death to the FBI Laboratory, which has produced reports analyzing the physical evidence. The OIC also submitted physical evidence to Dr. Lee, and he, too, produced a report based on his laboratory analyses. The following summarizes the laboratory analyses of this evidence.

1. Gun

a. Operation

The .38 caliber revolver recovered from Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park had a four-inch barrel and a capacity of six

shots. 82 It had one live round and one spent casing. 83 Had the trigger been pulled again, the next shot would have fired the remaining round. 84

In August 1993, at the request of the Park Police, the
Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF) Laboratory examined
the revolver and found that it functioned. The ATF Laboratory
determined that the cartridge case found in the cylinder under
the hammer was fired in that gun. 85 The FBI Laboratory also
test-fired the gun and determined that it "functioned normally"
and that the trigger pulls were normal. 86 The .38 caliber
cartridge case "was identified as having been fired in the . . .
revolver. 87 Like the expended cartridge, the unexpended
cartridge was .38 caliber manufactured by Remington. They bore
similar headstamps. 88 Dr. Lee also test-fired the revolver and
found that it was operable. 89

b. Serial Numbers

An ATF report on the gun's two serial numbers revealed a purchase at the Seattle Hardware Company in Seattle, Washington,

⁸² USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Simonello) at 1.

⁸³ Id.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 6/22/95, at 2.

⁸⁵ ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 1.

⁸⁶ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 6.

⁸⁷ Id.

⁸⁸ Id.

⁸⁹ Lee Report at 451-54.

on September 14, 1913, and at the Gus Habich Company in Indianapolis, Indiana, on December 29, 1913.90 The gun could not be further traced. 91 Laboratory examination of the gun

found no indication of any alteration of the serial number of the weapon. . . . The additional serial number on the crane of the firearm most likely occurred at some time when the eighty year-old weapon was repaired. There is no realistic way to determine when such a repair occurred. The exchange of the two numbers between the frame and the crane is a condition noted on many similar firearms in the Laboratory's Reference Firearms Collection and is not considered significant.92 6 chech

Ammunition

Dr. Lee noted that the ammunition found in this weapon was type "RP (.38) SPL HV, " manufactured by Remington Peters. Dr. Lee stated that information from the manufacturer indicated that this ammunition was discontinued in 1975, and that the cartridge therefore would have been manufactured prior to that time.93

d. DNA

DNA consistent with Mr. Foster's DNA was detected on the muzzle portion of the barrel of the revolver. In particular, DNA type DQ alpha 2, 4 was detected on the gun and in Mr. Foster's blood.94

ATF Report of Firearms Tracing, National Tracing Center.

Id.

⁹² FBI Lab Report, 6/21/94, at 1.

Lee Report at 488-89. That finding is consistent with the fact that, as is explained below, the gun at one time likely was located in the home of Mr. Foster's parents in Hope, Arkansas.

FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10.

e. Blood

The gun was recovered at the scene by Park Police Technician Simonello and subsequently packaged in brown paper for storage in an evidence locker. While the Park Police's subsequent examinations for fingerprints and other evidence could have removed some trace evidence that might have existed on the gun, Dr. Lee examined the gun and reported that "[s]mall specks of brownish-colored deposits were noted. " Dr. Lee found that "[s]ome of these deposits gave positive results with a chemical test for blood" although the "quantity of sample present was insufficient for further analysis."

Dr. Lee also reported that "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination of [the] piece of paper" originally wrapped around the barrel of the revolver for evidence storage "revealed the presence of reddish-colored particles. These stains also gave positive results with a chemical test for blood." Dr. Lee stated that "[t]his fact suggests that the barrel of the weapon was in contact or at close range to a source of liquid blood." 99

Dr. Lee further stated that "[b]lood spatters and tissuelike materials were noted on the fingerprint lift tape from the

⁹⁵ USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 ("I then wrapped the barrel in brown paper"); USPP Report (Smith) at 1.

⁹⁶ Lee Report at 286.

⁹⁷ Id.

⁹⁸ Id. at 488.

⁹⁹ Id.

weapon."100 He reported that "[c]hemical tests for blood were positive with some of these materials."101 Dr. Lee concluded that "[t]he presence of blood and tissue-like materials on the lifts is another strong indication that this weapon was fired while in contact with or close to a blood source."102

f. Fingerprints

Identification Technician E.J. Smith of the Park Police examined the gun for latent fingerprints¹⁰³ on July 23, 1993. The results were negative.¹⁰⁴ The FBI Laboratory later examined the gun and similarly detected no latent prints on the exterior surface of the weapon.¹⁰⁵

In his report to the OIC, Dr. Lee explained that "[t]he handle grip area of [the .38 Colt revolver] is textured and is not typical of the type of surface which commonly results in the development of identifiable latent fingerprints." He also

¹⁰⁰ Id.

¹⁰¹ Id.

¹⁰² Id.

Fingerprint examiners can perform fingerprint identifications when they obtain a sufficient number of ridge details to allow an identification. See generally Physical Evidence at 171 (Lee ed.).

USPP Report (Smith) at 1. Identification Technician Simonello noted in his report of July 29, 1993, that "[o]n Sunday July 25, 1993, I was advised by Tech. S. Hill that item #1 had been processed for latent prints by Tech. E.J. Smith and that the results were negative." USPP Report (Simonello) at 1.

¹⁰⁵ FBI Lab Report, 6/9/94, at 2.

Lee Report at 487.

noted that the fingerprint powder method was used when the Park Police initially tested the gun; "[a]lthough the fingerprint powder method is one of the most common techniques used in the latent print field, there are also newer technologies, such as cyanoacrylate fuming, laser, and forensic lighting techniques which could have been used in this case. It is unknown at this time whether these techniques would have provided additional information" had they initially been employed. 107

The FBI Laboratory also noted that a lack of fingerprints is not extraordinary and that "[g]enerally, the determining factors in leaving latent prints are having a transferable substance, i.e., sweat, sebaceous oil or other substance on the fingers, and having a surface that is receptive to receiving the substance that forms the latent prints. A clean, smooth, flat surface is most receptive for transfer of any substance from the fingers, "108 and the surface of the grip handle was textured, not smooth.

g. Marks on Body from Gunshot and Gun

(1) Gunshot Residue on Hands

^{107 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 487-88.

¹⁰⁸ FBI Lab Report, 6/9/94, at 2. The FBI Laboratory, during its examinations, found one latent fingerprint on the underside of the pistol grip (that is, not on an exterior surface of the gun). FBI Lab Report, 7/19/95, at 1. This print has been compared to prints of Mr. Foster and of evidence technicians who initially handled the gun, but no identifications were effected. FBI Lab Report, 12/13/95, at 1; FBI Lab Report, 8/14/95, at 1. This print would have been left by someone who assembled or disassembled the gun, for example, to repair it or to put on new grips or for some other reason.

The photographs of Mr. Foster's right hand taken at Fort
Marcy Park and during the autopsy depict black gunshot residuelike material on the right forefinger and the area between the
thumb and forefinger. The autopsy report also noted material on
the forefinger area of the left hand.

During the Park Police investigation, the ATF Laboratory found that gunshot residue patterns reproduced in the laboratory were consistent with those seen in the photographs taken by the Park Police at the scene. The FBI Laboratory similarly stated that gunshot residue on the right forefinger area of the right hand is "consistent with the disposition of smoke from muzzle blast or cylinder blast when the . . . revolver is fired using ammunition like that represented by" the cartridge and casing recovered from the gun "when this area of the right hand is positioned near the front of the cylinder or to the side of and near the muzzle."

Dr. Lee conducted test firings using a laboratory standard weapon and the same kind of ammunition that was found in the revolver recovered from Mr. Foster's hand. With the standard weapon, little or no observable gunpowder particles were released from the cylinder area or onto the shooter's hand. However, Dr. Lee reported that each test-fired shot of the revolver found in Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park produced a significant

¹⁰⁹ ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 1.

¹¹⁰ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 7.

Lee Report at 489.

amount of unburned and partially burned gunpowder. 112
Relatedly, Dr. Lee reported that the gun had an "extraordinary front cylinder gap" 113 (the space between the cylinder and the barrel) of .01 inch through which gunpowder residue is expelled when the gun is fired. Dr. Lee stated that the gap was one "possible cause[] of the deposit of a large amount of gunshot residue particles on Mr. Foster's body and clothing." 114

(2) Indentation on Thumb

The revolver was recovered from Mr. Foster's right hand at the scene at Fort Marcy Park by Park Police Technician Simonello. Technician Simonello reported that Mr. Foster's thumb was trapped in the trigger guard of the gun. Consistent with Technician Simonello's observation, the autopsy photographs depict an indentation mark on the inside of the right thumb.

The mark on the inside of the right thumb which is visible in the [autopsy] photograph is consistent with a mark produced by the trigger of the . . . revolver when this portion of the right thumb is wedged between the front of the trigger and the inside of the front of the trigger guard of the . . . revolver when the trigger rebounds (moves forward). The trigger of the . . . revolver automatically rebounds when released after firing (single or double action) or whenever the trigger is released after it is moved to the rear. This mark is consistent with the position of the right thumb of the victim in the trigger guard of the

¹¹² Id.

^{113 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 487.

¹¹⁴ Id.

USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 ("The right thumb was trapped between the trigger and inside front edge of the trigger guard."). Thus, Technician Simonello indicated that the revolver could not be easily removed. 302, 2/7/95, at 3.

revolver in [three Polaroid] photographs. 116

h. Summary: Gun

Dr. Lee concluded, "[b] ased on laboratory observations and the examination of the scene photographs," that "the revolver . . . is consistent with the weapon which resulted in the death of Mr. Vincent Foster. The barrel of this weapon was likely in Mr. Foster's mouth at the time the weapon was discharged. Gunshot residue noted on Mr. Foster's right hand and the lesser amount of deposits on his left hand indicated that Mr. Foster held the weapon when it was fired."

2. Clothing

At the autopsy, clothing was removed from Mr. Foster's body and placed on a table in the autopsy room. Park Police Officer Johnson took this clothing and placed it in a single bag to return to Park Police offices. There, Officer Johnson

¹¹⁶ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 7.

¹¹⁷ Lee Report at 488.

Johnson 302, 2/2/95, at 2. As noted above, this clothing consisted of the shirt, t-shirt, pants, belt, boxer shorts, shoes, and socks.

^{119 &}lt;u>Id.</u> Because the clothing was packaged together before trace evidence was collected, specific trace evidence (in particular, that which is more readily transferred) cannot be conclusively linked to particular items of clothing that Mr. Foster was wearing at the time of his death. To obtain precise trace evidence analyses, each item must be kept separate before trace evidence is collected. <u>See Crime Scene Investigation</u> at 89 (Lee ed. 1994) ("The collection and preservation of physical evidence is the most important building block available to the crime scene investigator. . . Each type of physical evidence has unique properties and must be collected and preserved carefully to avoid contamination.").

placed brown wrapping paper on the floor of a photography room and laid the clothes on that paper. The clothes were left to dry in the photography room until Monday, July 26, when Technician Simonello packaged the clothing and put it into an evidence locker. 121

The FBI Laboratory and Dr. Lee independently examined the clothing, examined debris collected from the clothing by the FBI Laboratory during the 1994 investigation conducted by Mr. Fiske's Office, studied photographs taken at the scene and autopsy, and reported a number of findings related to the clothing.

a. Gunshot Residue

Dr. Lee, in his examinations, reported "[s]mall deposits of gunpowder residue and partially burned gunpowder particles" on the shirt. Laboratory examination of the shirt resulted in a positive reaction for vaporized lead and very fine particulate lead on the front of the shirt. "This type of reaction is consistent with the type of reaction expected when a firearm is discharged in close proximity to this portion of the shirt. It is consistent with muzzle blast or cylinder blast from a revolver like the [submitted] revolver using ammunition like" the cartridge and cartridge case submitted with the gun. The

^{120 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 2-3.

USPP Report (Simonello) at 1.

Lee Report at 490.

¹²³ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 6.

[s]ubsequent chemical processing of the . . . shirt in the Laboratory revealed lead residues in a small area near the sixth button from the collar on the front of the . . . shirt. This reaction could have been caused by contact with a source of lead residues. Lead residues were also detected on the underside of the edge of the collar on the left side of the . . . shirt. This small area of lead residues could have been caused by the discharge of a firearm consistent with the positive reaction noted above when the [submitted] shirt was received in the Laboratory. 124

The FBI Laboratory reported that these gunshot residues "are consistent with the cylinder blast or the muzzle blast" which would be produced if the revolver was fired "in close proximity to the front of th[is] shirt."

Similarly, when the ATF Laboratory, at the request of the Park Police, tested Mr. Foster's shirt, it found "a positive reaction consistent with the discharge of a revolver in close proximity to the upper front of the shirt." 126

b. <u>Bloodstain Patterns as Depicted in Photographs</u> from Scene

The FBI Laboratory examined the bloodstain patterns depicted in the Polaroids taken at the scene. The Laboratory Report stated:

¹²⁴ Id.

¹²⁵ FBI Lab Report, 6/13/94, at 2. In debris collected from the clothing, the FBI Laboratory found approximately 20 gunpowder particles that were similar to the gunpowder in the fired cartridge case of the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand, and two that were not. The Laboratory stated that one of the two dissimilar particles was "not consistent with having originated from a fired cartridge" and the other one was found "on a piece of paper used to dry Foster's clothes." Id. at 3. From these facts, the Laboratory stated that these two particles are "not likely associated with this investigation." Id.

¹²⁶ ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 2.

Photographs of the victim at the incident scene depict apparent blood stains on his face and the right shoulder of his dress shirt. The staining on the shirt covers the top of the shoulder from the neck to the top of the arm and consists of saturating stains typical of having been caused by a flow of blood onto or soaking into the fabric. The stains on his face take the form of two drain tracks and one larger contact stain. . . .

The contact stain on the right cheek and jaw of the victim is typical of having been caused by a blotting action, such as would happen if a blood-soaked object was brought in contact with the side of his face and taken away, leaving the observed pattern behind. The closest blood-bearing object which could have caused this staining is the right shoulder of the victim's shirt. The quantity, configuration and distribution of the blood on the shirt and the right cheek and jaw of the victim are consistent with the jaw being in contact with the shoulder of the shirt at some time. 127

Dr. Lee also examined the photographs taken at Fort Marcy Park. He noted that the photographs of the shirt show several areas of bloodstains, including "saturated-type bloodstains" on the "shoulder and collar region."

On a separate bloodstain issue, Dr. Lee examined the photographs and reported that "[h]igh velocity impact type blood spatters were observed on Mr. Foster's face, hands, and shirt." Dr. Lee stated that "[t]his type of blood spatter typically is produced at the time when a weapon is discharged and the spatters result from the backspatter of the gunshot

¹²⁷ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 9.

Lee Report at 494. The FBI Laboratory determined that blood on the shirt and t-shirt were consistent with Mr. Foster's blood type. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10.

¹²⁹ Lee Report at 495.

wound."¹³⁰ Dr. Lee reported that "[t]hese blood spatters are intact and no signs of alteration or smudging were observed."¹³¹ This finding is in conflict with any theory that the fatal shot was fired elsewhere and the head wrapped during movement or cleaned upon arrival -- because those actions likely would have altered, smudged, or eliminated the blood spatters, contrary to what Dr. Lee found.¹³²

c. Blood Drainage After Movement from Fort Marcy Park and Bloodstains on Clothing at Autopsy

Dr. Lee noted that Dr. Beyer had "observed a large amount of liquid blood in the body bag and in Mr. Foster's body," which "further indicates that the location where the body was found is consistent with the primary scene [and that it] is, therefore, unlikely that Mr. Foster's body was moved to the Fort Marcy Park scene from another location." 133

The shirt itself, which was removed at the autopsy after movement of the body to the morgue, contains bloodstains on areas where blood does not appear in the photographs of the body at the scene. Dr. Lee stated that these stains on the shirt "most"

TOED

^{130 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

¹³¹ Id.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum (tee). In addition, Dr. Lee examined the shoes and found "[n]o heavy bloodstains or dripping type bloodstain patterns," Lee Report at 492, contrary to what might have been found had the body somehow been moved in an upright position. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

Lee Report at 495.

^{134 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 490, 494.

likely occurred when the body was placed into the body bag and moved from the scene and/or when in the body bag, prior to the collection of the decedent's clothing." As noted below, the experts concluded that the shirt likely would have been more extensively stained when the body was found at the second cannon area at Fort Marcy Park had the body been moved from another location.

d. Mineral/Vegetative Material

Dr. Lee reported that examination of a photograph of Mr. Foster's shoes taken by the FBI Laboratory at the time of its initial examination revealed brownish smears on the left heel. 136 Dr. Lee further stated that his own macroscopic and microscopic examinations of the shoes revealed the presence of soil-like debris. 137 (A) FBI Laboratory photo of the shoes, taken in 1994 at the time of the Laboratory's examination of the clothing, shows traces of soil embedded in the shoes that are

after the body was moved in the body bag to the morgue, "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination . . . revealed the presence of bloodstains. The majority of these bloodstains were consistent with contact transfer type bloodstain patterns." Id. at 492. Dr. Lee reported that no bloodstains or gunpowder particles were found on the jacket. That fact, Dr. Lee stated, "indicates that Mr. Foster was not wearing the jacket or the jacket was not in close proximity to the weapon at the time the weapon was discharged." Id. at 490. That finding comports with the evidence: Mr. Foster was not wearing a suit jacket when he was found; rather, his jacket was recovered from his car at Fort Marcy Park. See supra __.

¹³⁶ Lee Report at 491.

¹³⁷ Id.

materials were located embedded in the grooves of the sole patterns at the heel of [the left shoe]. A portion of this material subsequently was removed. Microscopic and macroscopic examination showed this material to contain mineral particles, including mica, other soil materials, and vegetative matter." Dr. Lee stated that this fact "indicates the sole of the shoe had direct contact with a soil surface containing these materials."

There has been misunderstanding of the statement in an earlier FBI Lab report that no "coherent soil" was found in the samples. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 12 (emphasis added). The FBI Lab Report's statement regarding a lack of coherent soil simply means, as explained in the preceding paragraph, that there was insufficient soil to effect a comparison with soil samples from Fort Marcy Park. But a lack of coherent soil is not the same as a lack of any trace of soil. And as Dr. Lee concluded, examination of Mr. Foster's shoes revealed particles of soil materials, indicating that the sole of the shoe did in fact have direct contact with a soil surface.

Regarding the lack of mud or "coherent" soil, the weather on July 20, 1993, and throughout the month of July was hot and dry in the area surrounding Fort Marcy Park. Weather information for National Airport, a few miles from Fort Marcy Park, from the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration indicates that on July 20, 1993, the temperature ranged from a low of 75 degrees to a high of 96 degrees. There was no recorded precipitation. For the month of July 1993, total precipitation was 1.36 inches, which is 2.44 inches below normal. The average temperature for the month was 83.1 degrees, 3.1 degrees above normal. OIC Doc. No. DC-BI-6.

¹³⁸ Id. at 492.

of these mica or soil materials with Fort Marcy Park. As the FBI Laboratory explained, "[t]he trace amount of loose, unconsolidated soil" like that found on Mr. Foster's shoes and in the debris from the clothing "limits the meaningfulness regarding a comparison with other soils." Therefore, these materials "could have originated from the micaceous soil found at Fort Marcy, but the nature of this soil precludes an unambiguous association." FBI Lab Report, 7/9/96, at 1.

e. Lack of Rips, Tears or Scraping on Clothing

Dr. Lee found a small amount of vegetative material on Mr. Foster's shirt, which he said could have resulted from contact with the ground in the park. 140 Dr. Lee found no ripping, tearing, or scratch or scraping-type marks on the shirt. Dr. Lee stated that this fact "suggests that no prolonged moving contact with a soil surface occurred which would cause the type of damage commonly resulting from dragging or similar action." 141

Dr. Lee reported that soil and grasslike materials were similarly present on the pants in the area of the rear pocket, which indicates that the pants had direct contact with a soil surface. Dr. Lee reported that "[n]o dragging-type soil patterns or damage which could have resulted from dragging-type action were observed on these pants." 143

f. Bone Chip

Dr. Lee examined debris collected from Mr. Foster's clothing and reported that the debris was "found to contain a bone chip." Dr. Lee stated that DNA was extracted from this bone fragment and amplified, and the DNA profile generated for this bone sample was consistent with the DNA types of Mr. Foster. 145

¹⁴⁰ Lee Report at 491.

^{141 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

¹⁴² Id. at 492.

¹⁴³ Id.

¹⁴⁴ Id. at 130, 243, 493.

¹⁴⁵ Id.

Based on his analysis of the evidence, Dr. Lee concluded that "[t]his bone chip originated from Mr. Foster and separated from his skull at the time the projectile exited Mr. Foster's head." 146

g. Pants Pocket and Oven Mitt

William Kennedy, Associate White House Counsel, eventually took possession of Mr. Foster's car on behalf of the Foster family after the Park Police released it on July 28, 1993. Mr. Kennedy maintained contents of the car that had not been taken into evidence by the Park Police, and he produced those contents to investigators from Mr. Fiske's Office. The contents included a kitchen oven mitt that had been in the glove compartment in Mr. Foster's car (the mitt is depicted in the glove compartment in the Park Police photographs of the car taken at the impoundment lot on July 21). 148

Dr. Lee's examinations of this oven mitt and of Mr. Foster's pants (taken into evidence by the Park Police at the autopsy on July 21) produced circumstantial evidence relevant to the investigation.

Dr. Lee reported that "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination of the inside of the front pants pockets revealed the

^{146 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

¹⁴⁷ Kennedy 302, 5/6/94, at 11-12; Attorney 302, 6/16/94, at 1.

Investigators Rolla and Braun also recalled the oven mitt in the glove compartment of the car on July 20. Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 95-96; Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 6.

presence of fibers and other materials, including a portion of a sunflower seed husk in the front left pocket. Instrumental analysis of particles removed from the pocket surface revealed the presence of lead. These materials were also found inside the oven mitt located in the glove compartment of Mr. Foster's vehicle. . . . The presence of these trace materials could indicate that they share a common origin. These materials in the pants pocket clearly resulted from the transfer by an intermediate object, such as the Colt weapon."

As noted, Dr. Lee also examined the oven mitt recovered from Mr. Foster's car. He reported: "Dark particle residues were located inside of the oven mitt. Instrumental analysis revealed the presence of the elements lead and antimony in these particles; this finding could indicate that an item which had gunshot residue on it, such as the revolver . . , came in contact with the interior of [the oven mitt]." 150

Dr. Lee further stated that "[s]unflower-type seed husks were located on the inner surfaces of this oven mitt. These sunflower seed particles were similar to the sunflower seed husks found in Mr. Foster's front, left pants pocket." Dr. Lee stated that "[t]his finding suggests that the sunflower seed husk found inside the pants pocket could have been transferred from the oven mitt through an intermediate object, such as the

Lee Report at 492-93.

^{150 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 494.

^{151 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

revolver."152

Virtually all theories that the manner of death was not suicide assume that Mr. Foster did not previously possess the gun recovered from his hand at Fort Marcy Park. Apart from a variety of other compelling circumstantial and testimonial evidence (discussed below) that the gun belonged to Mr. Foster, the evidence regarding the pants pocket and oven mitt also tends to link Mr. Foster to the qun. Mr. Foster was found by police and rescue personnel with the gun that fired the fatal shot in his hand, and the oven mitt was found in the glove compartment in his There is no evidence, moreover, that anyone other than Mr. Foster did place or would have placed this or any other gun into Mr. Foster's pants pocket and into the oven mitt. Those two pieces of evidence, when considered together and with all of the other evidence, tend to link Mr. Foster to the gun and thus tend to refute a theory that the manner of death was not suicide. evidence regarding the pants pocket and oven mitt does not itself compel a finding as to location of death, but it is consistent with a scenario in which Mr. Foster transported the gun from the Foster home in the oven mitt, 153 and carried the gun in his pants pocket as he walked from his car in Fort Marcy Park to the

¹⁵² Id.

Statements by Foster family members provide circumstantial support for this part of the scenario. Lisa Foster and the Fosters' older son indicated that the oven mitt was usually in the kitchen, and they were unable to explain why it might have been in the Honda. Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 8; Older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 4.

berm near the second cannon.

h. Hairs and Fibers

In debris collected from Mr. Foster's clothing, the FBI

Laboratory reported finding two blond to light brown head hairs

of Caucasian origin that were suitable for comparison purposes

and dissimilar to those of Mr. Foster. 154 The hairs did not
appear to have been forcibly removed. 155 Hair evidence can

become important or relevant in a criminal investigation when

there is a known suspect and a significant evidentiary question
whether the suspect can be forensically linked to another person

(a rape or murder victim, for example) or to a particular
location. 156 In this case, those circumstances were not

present; The purpose form when have samples to have been the proposed at the proposed of the FBI Laboratory reported 35 definitive carpet-type fibers

in the debris collected from the clothing. Of those fibers, 23

were white fibers. OIC investigators sought to determine a

FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 11; OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/2/95, at 4 (Lab Conference). As explained above, the clothing was packaged together before trace evidence was obtained, and particular trace evidence cannot be conclusively linked to particular items of clothing that Mr. Foster was wearing at the time of his death.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/2/95, at 4 (Lab Conference).

^{156 &}lt;u>See Crime Scene Investigation</u> 4-5 (Lee ed. 1994)
(discussing importance of evidence linking a suspect with a victim). If the suspect is a stranger to the victim or the scene, the presence of the suspect's hair is relevant in assessing whether he or she had contact with the victim or scene.

possible source for the fibers¹⁵⁷ -- for the white fibers in particular, in light of the number of white fibers in comparison to the limited number of fibers of other colors.¹⁵⁸ The logical known sources for possible comparison were carpets from locations with which Mr. Foster was known to have been in contact -- his car, home, and workplace. OIC investigators obtained carpet samples from those sources, including from a white carpet located in 1993 in the house in Washington where Mr. Foster lived with his family. The FBI Laboratory determined that the white fibers obtained from Mr. Foster's clothing were consistent with the samples obtained from that carpet.¹⁵⁹

In sum, therefore, the carpet fiber evidence -- the determination that the white fibers were consistent with a carpet from the Fosters' house and the variety and insignificant number of other fibers -- does not support speculation that Mr. Foster was wrapped and moved in a carpet on July 20. 160 Indeed, the

Carpet fibers cannot be conclusively identified as having a specific origin but can be identified for consistency with a particular origin. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

The remaining 12 were various colors, including blue gray, blue, gold-brown, light brown, gray, pink, and orange. No more than three fibers of any of these colors was found. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (FBI Lab Reports on Fibers). The variety of colors suggests that those fibers did not originate from a single carpet.

The Laboratory also determined that four of the ether non-white fibers were consistent with samples obtained from the White House or Mr. Foster's car. Id.

In addition, one of the 23 white carpet-type fibers was scraped from Mr. Foster's jacket and tie. The jacket and tie were in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy (and not on his body) and were subsequently packaged separately from the other clothing.

fiber evidence, when considered together with the entirety of the evidence, is inconsistent with such speculation.

3. <u>Eyeglasses</u>

When found, Mr. Foster's body was located on a steep berm with his head higher than his feet and his feet pointed essentially straight down the berm. Mr. Foster's eyeglasses were recovered by Park Police Technician Simonello approximately 13 feet below Mr. Foster's feet. 161

a. Blood

Dr. Lee stated that "[b]loodstains were found on both sides of the lenses" of Mr. Foster's eyeglasses. These bloodstains "were less than or equal to 1 mm in size. In addition, bloodlike and tissue-like materials were identified on the [fingerprint] lifts of the eyeglasses. "163

b. Gunpowder

The FBI Laboratory found one piece of ball smokeless powder on the eyeglasses, and it was "physically and chemically similar"

As a matter of logie, therefore, the fact that a white fiber was found on the jacket and tie also contrasts with such speculation.

¹⁶¹ A report by Technician Simonello states: "Approximately 13 ft. downslope from the victim's feet (west) I observed a pair of prescription glasses laying on the ground." USPP Report (Simonello) at 1. The prescription was consistent with Mr. Foster's prescription, and the glasses contained marks on the earpieces consistent with Mr. Foster's habit of chewing the earpieces. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 11-12; Lisa Foster 302, 5/9/94, at 14.

Lee Report at 493.

¹⁶³ Id.

to the gunpowder identified in the cartridge case. 164

c. Summary: Glasses

Dr. Lee stated that the above facts "support the interpretation that Mr. Foster was wearing his eyeglasses at the time the gun was discharged." The analyses and conclusions of the experts and investigators in this and prior investigations reveal that the location where the glasses were found is consistent with the conclusion that Mr. Foster was wearing the glasses at the time the shot was fired. 166

4. Surrounding Area

a. Gunshot Residue in Soil

As part of his examination, Dr. Lee went to Fort Marcy Park with OIC investigators and obtained soil and other materials from the mbankment on which Mr. Foster's body was found. 167 Dr. Lee examined the soil samples; he reported that "[a] few unburned and partially deformed gunpowder-like particles were recovered from the soil in the area where Vincent Foster's body was found. "168 It cannot be determined "[w] hether these particles were deposited on the ground at the time of Mr. Foster's death or at any other

FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8; see also Lee Report at 489, 493.

Lee Report at 493.

E.g., OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

Lee Report at 422. No intensive review of the area under and around Mr. Foster's body occurred on July 20 or during the 1993 Park Police investigation.

¹⁶⁸ Id. at 489.

period of time."169

b. Possible Bloodstains on Vegetation at Scene

Dr. Lee stated that one photograph of the scene "shows a view of the vegetation in the areas where Mr. Foster's body was found. Reddish-brown, blood-like stains can be seen on several leaves of the vegetation in this area." He also noted that "[a] close-up view of some of these blood-like stains can be seen in [a separate] photograph." 171

5. Contents of Bodily Fluids

During the 1993 investigation, the Laboratory of the Virginia Division of Forensic Science found that the blood, vitreous humor, and urine were negative for alcohols and ketones. The Laboratory did not detect "phencyclidine, morphine, cocaine, [or] benzoylecgonine"; "other alkaline extractable drugs"; or "acidic [or] neutral drugs."

The FBI Laboratory later conducted more sensitive testing and determined that the blood sample from Mr. Foster contained trazodone. Trazodone was an antidepressant medication

¹⁶⁹ Id.

¹⁷⁰ Id. at 495.

^{171 &}lt;u>Id.</u> Dr. Lee said that "[i]f these stains are, in fact, blood spatters, this finding is consistent with the shot having been fired at the location where Mr. Foster's body was found." <u>Id.</u>

Certificate of Analysis, Case No. 93-353, 7/26/93 (Huynh).

¹⁷³ Id.

¹⁷⁴ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8.

prescribed as Desyrel by Mr. Foster's physician on July 19, 1993, and Mr. Foster took one tablet that night, according to his wife. 175

C. Review by Pathologists

Because of the importance of the forensic evidence to the conclusion about cause and manner of death, the OIC retained Dr. Brian Blackbourne as an expert pathologist to assist the investigation. Dr. Blackbourne reviewed the relevant reports, photographs, and microscopic slides; toured Fort Marcy Park; and interviewed Dr. Beyer, Dr. Haut, and FBI and Virginia laboratory personnel. He provided a report to the OIC summarizing his work on the forensic issues and setting forth his analysis.

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster "died of a contact gunshot wound of the mouth, perforating his skull and brain." 176

Lisa Foster 302, 5/9/94, at 13. She produced to investigators the prescription container with 29 tablets enclosed. The label on the container indicated that it initially had contained 30 tablets.

Dr. Berman reported that "[o]ne pill would have had no significant therapeutic effect as the majority of those prescribed this drug do not report benefit for at least two weeks' treatment." Berman Report at 6.

The Lab also detected diazepam and nordiazepam below recognized therapeutic levels. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8. Diazepam is valium and nordiazepam is its metabolite.

¹⁷⁶ Blackbourne Report at 2. Mr. Fiske's Office previously retained a panel of pathologists to prepare a report. The pathologists were Dr. Charles S. Hirsch, Chief Medical Examiner for the City of New York; Dr. James L. Luke, Investigative Support Unit, FBI Academy; Dr. Donald T. Reay, Chief Medical Examiner for King County, Washington; and Dr. Charles J. Stahl, Medical Examiner, Armed Forces Institute of Pathology, Washington, D.C. These pathologists likewise reported that "the bullet wound of Mr. Foster's head and brain, with its vital

Dr. Blackbourne based that conclusion "upon the autopsy report, diagrams and photographs and my examination of the microscopic slides of the entrance wound in the soft palate and posterior oropharynx which demonstrated excessive soot." 177

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster was alive at the time the shot was fired. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

upon the autopsy report and photographic evidence that there was bleeding beneath the scalp about the gunshot exit wound and beneath the fractures of the back of the skull. Such bleeding requires the heart to be beating at the time these injuries occurred. The autopsy report and my microscopic observation that blood was aspirated into the lungs requires that the person be breathing in order to suck the blood into the small air sacks of the lung.¹⁷⁸

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster "fired the gun with the muzzle in his mouth, his right thumb pulling the trigger and supporting the gun with both hands and with both index fingers relatively close to the cylinder gap (the space between the cylinder and the barrel)." Dr. Blackbourne reasoned that "the dense deposit of soot on the soft palate and oropharynx indicated that the gun was discharged in close proximity to the

reaction, represents the definitive cause of death." Pathologists' Report at 1.

¹⁷⁷ Blackbourne Report at 2. In his report, Dr. Lee similarly stated -- based on examination of the scene photographs, the medical examiner's report, and the autopsy photographs -- that "it is clear that Mr. Foster died as a result of a single gunshot wound," that "[t]he entrance of this wound was in his mouth," and that "the bullet appears to have exited through the back of Mr. Foster's head." Lee Report at 486.

¹⁷⁸ Blackbourne Report at 2.

^{179 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 4.

soft palate."180 In addition, the DNA from the muzzle of the gun was consistent with that of Mr. Foster.181 Furthermore,

"[t]he right thumb was entrapped within the trigger guard by the forward motion of the trigger after the revolver was fired."182

Finally, Dr. Blackbourne stated that "[w]hen a revolver is fired, smoke issues out of the space between the cylinder and the barrel. This smoke will be deposited on skin, clothing or other objects close to the cylinder gap. The autopsy report deciments that smoke deposits were noted on the radial aspect of both right and left index fingers. Dr. Beyer told me that there was more deposit on the right as compared to the left index fingers."183

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "[a]t the time of his death Vincent Foster was not under the influence of alcohol, narcotics, [or] cocaine or pain medication." Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion upon the toxicology reports of the Virginia Division of Forensic Science Toxicology Laboratory and the FBI Laboratory; a meeting with the personnel of the FBI Laboratory; and a

^{180 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

^{181 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

^{182 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

^{183 &}lt;u>Id.</u> Similarly, the panel of pathologists concluded that the large quantity of gunpowder residue on the soft palate "indicates that Mr. Foster placed the barrel of the weapon into his mouth with the muzzle essentially in contact with the soft palate when he pulled the trigger." Pathologists' Report at 1. In addition, the pathologists noted that DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster had been recovered from the muzzle of the revolver. <u>Id.</u>

Blackbourne Report at 3.

discussion with the toxicologist for the Virginia Division of Forensic Science who performed work on the Foster case in 1993. 185

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that the gunshot wound that caused Mr. Foster's death occurred in Fort Marcy Park at the location where his body was discovered. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

upon the fact that he would be immediately unconscious following the gunshot wound through the brain.

Movement of the body, after the gunshot, by another person(s) would have produced a trail of dripping blood and displaced some of his clothing. If he had been transported from another location, such movement would have resulted in much greater blood soilage of his clothing (as was seen when he later was placed in a body bag and transported to Fairfax Hospital and later to the Medical Examiner's Office). No trail of dripping blood was observed about the body on the scene. His clothing was neat and not displaced. The blood beneath the head and on the face and shoulder is consistent with coming from the entrance and exit wounds. 187

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that the blood draining from the right nostril and right side of the mouth, as documented by

^{185 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 4.

¹⁸⁶ Id. at 2.

Id. at 3. The panel of pathologists retained by Mr. Fiske's office similarly concluded that "death occurred where the body was found at Fort Marcy Park, Virginia. The relatively pristine nature of the exposed skin surfaces of the deceased and of his clothing precludes any other scenario. Substantially greater contamination of skin surfaces and clothing by spilled and/or smeared blood would have been unavoidable, had the body been transferred postmortem to the place where it was found. . . There was no such contamination when the body was examined and photographed at the scene." Pathologists' Report at 2. The report continued: "[A] pool of blood was, in fact, found under the head of the deceased when the body was turned, and the upper back of his shirt was noted to be blood soaked." Id. at 3.

Polaroid scene photographs, suggests that an early observer may have caused movement of the head. 188 Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

upon the fact that blood will pool in the mouth and nasopharynx while the heart is still beating following a gunshot wound of the back of the mouth. This blood may drain toward the dependent side of the head if the volume of blood exceeds the capacity of the mouth. There will be a thin trickle. The broad area of blood covering the right lower face, chin and right side of his neck and extending over the right shoulder and right collar of his shirt would result from the sudden drainage of all of the blood in his mouth. . . This

FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 415

Blackbourne Report at 4. Dr. Blackbourne stated that a mark on the side of the right upper neck, just below the jawline, seen in autopsy photographs, represents small fragments of dried blood and does not represent any form of injury. Id. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion upon his "experience in many autopsies. Blood dries overnight, prior to the autopsy. If one is not meticulous in washing the body prior to photographing it, small portions of blood may remain adherent to the skin. This mark is composed of two rectangular shaped dark spots approximately 2mm X 3mm. These marks have none of the features of a gunshot wound or other antemortem trauma." Id. at 5. Similarly, Dr. Hirsch, an expert pathologist retained during the Fiske investigation, examined the autopsy photographs and stated that he saw "flecks of dried blood" depicted on the neck and that he saw "nothing in the photographs, and there certainly is nothing described in the autopsy to make me suspect that there is in any way any trauma to the side of his neck." OIC, 2/16/95, at 43, 45. The panel of pathologists further stated that, apart from the wound through the back of the head, "there was no other trauma identified." Pathologists' Report at 1. Dr. Beyer, who conducted the autopsy, was shown an enlarged autopsy photograph of the side of the neck, and said, "I see blood, but I don't see any trauma." OIC, 2/16/95, at 15. Dr. Lee reviewed the scene and autopsy photographs and indicated that the sole wound was the wound that entered the mouth and exited the back of the head. Lee Report at 89-92, 486. The scene and autopsy photographs were wound reviewed during Congressman Clinger's probe and the Senate's inquiry into Mr. Foster's death, both of which concluded that he committed suicide by gunshot through the back of the mouth out the back of the head. Moreover, as outlined above, all six persons who attended the autopsy, and who therefore were able to examine the body itself, confirmed that there were no wounds on Mr. Foster's body other than the mouth-head bullet wound. See supra n. _ . and the exit wound

event occurred prior to taking the Polaroid scene photographs. 189

Based on all of the above evidence, analyses, and conclusions, Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "Vincent Foster committed suicide on July 20, 1993 in Ft. Marcy Park by placing a .38 caliber revolver in his mouth and pulling the trigger. His death was at his own hand."

VI. ISSUES RELATING TO EVIDENCE AT SCENE

Evidence from the scene and regarding the activities and observations of persons in and around Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993, raised certain issues requiring further investigative work.

A. Blood Transfer Stain

The Polaroids of the body at the scene depict, and many witnesses who observed the body at the scene describe, the position of the head as facing virtually straight, not tilting noticeably to one side or the other. The Polaroids depict a

Blackbourne Report at 4. Similarly, the panel of pathologists stated: "A broad transfer-type blood smear was present at the right side of the chin and neck, precisely corresponding to a similar blood stain of the right collar area of the shirt. For obvious reasons, the head must have been facing to the right when the body was found or have been turned to the right when the body was being examined at the scene. In either circumstance, blood accumulated in the nose and mouth from the bullet defect of the soft palate and base of the skull would have spilled over the face and soiled the right shoulder and collar of the shirt." Pathologists' Report at 3. The transfer stain issue is discussed further below.

¹⁹⁰ Blackbourne Report at 5. The panel of pathologists reached the same conclusion. Pathologists' Report at 4. As reflected by the findings of the various pathologists and investigators, the fact that the gun was found in Mr. Foster's hand is consistent with this conclusion. See also Geberth, supra n. , at 364.

blood transfer stain in the area of the right side of the face. As explained in previous sections, the expert pathologists and Dr. Lee analyzed this blood evidence and the Polaroid photographs. They concluded, based on the blood transfer stain, that the head made contact with the right shoulder at some point before the Polaroids were taken. The testimony and contemporaneous reports point to the conclusion that rescue personnel at the scene handled the decedent's head to check for vital signs and open an airway.¹⁹¹

B. Quantity of Blood

lifted and rolled over at the scene (and then moved to the hospital) described a quantity of blood behind Mr. Foster's head, under his body, and on the back of his shirt. Park Police

Those who saw the body at Fort Marcy Park after it was

Fornshill OIC, 1/11/95, at 92-93, 104, 105 (describing movements of FCFRD personnel Hall and Gonzalez around head of body); Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 22 ("I recall attempting to check the carotid pulse."); Gonzalez Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 19 ("I believe Todd [Hall] did" check the pulse.); Gonzalez OIC, 1/10/95, at 56-57 (Hall may have checked for pulse); USPP Report (Hodakievic) at 1 ("Gonzoles [sic] notified me that . . . Gonzoles [sic] and Hall checked the body for vital signs and found none."); Iacone OIC, 1/10/95, at 22 (Iacone checked for pulse); USPP Report (Ferstl) at 1 ("Ofc. Fornshill advised that a medic checked the subjects [sic] neck for a pulse"); Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 15 (learned at scene that FCFRD personnel had checked for vital signs); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1 (FCFRD personnel "felt for a pulse in the carotid artery and got none."). The action of checking for vital signs and an airway may have caused some spillage of blood and may have caused the head to make contact with the right shoulder.

Abt OIC, 2/9/95, at 30 ("We noted that there was a good amount of blood again on the back portion of the shirt and the collar, things like that."); Haut OIC, 2/16/95, at 13 ("[o]n the ground, underneath the head, there was a pool of congealed blood"); Hodakievic 302, 2/7/95, at 4 (recalls "lot of blood"

officers and a reporter who separately visited the scene the next day, July 21, 1993, stated that they could identify the spot where the body had been located by the blood soaked into the ground. A reporter placed a stick into the ground where the blood spot was located and estimated the blood depth at one-eighth inch. 194

In addition, as Dr. Lee stated regarding the quantity of blood, the photographs at the autopsy reveal blood staining on the clothes that was not depicted at the scene. Moreover, Dr. Beyer, who performed the autopsy, found a large amount of blood in the body bag. These facts indicate that still more

underneath the decedent's head); Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 16 (describing blood on ground and on back of head and shirt when body moved); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1-2 ("I observed blood . . . underneath his head I rolled the decedent over and observed a large blood stain three quarters down the back of the decedent's shirt."); Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 4 (report: "When Rolla rolled the body he observed new, wet blood pouring out of the nose and possibly the mouth of the decedent. Rolla also observed a pool of blood, approximately 4-inches across, which had been under the head and neck area. Rolla also observed the back of the shirt was soaked with blood from the collar to the waist."); USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 ("When the body was turned onto its stomach I observed a large area of blood pooled where the head had been resting. . . . I also observed a larger area of blood where the victim's back had been, coinciding with blood stains on the back of shirt."); Simonello 302, 2/7/95, at 3 (report: "after the body was rolled, Simonello observed a large blood pool under the head of the decedent and on the back of the decedent's shirt").

Reporter 302, 4/18/96, at 1 (recalled a blood spot approximately 12 inches in diameter); Hill 302, 3/1/95, at 3 (located position of body by large blood stain on the ground).

¹⁹⁴ 302, 4/18/96, at 1.

¹⁹⁵ Lee Report at 490, 494.

^{196 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 495.

blood drained from the body during movement from the Fort Marcy scene to the autopsy.

There has been eccasional public suggestion, premised on the supposedly flow amount of blood observed at the Fort Marcy scene, that blood must already have drained from the body elsewhere and that the fatal shot therefore must have been fired elsewhere. As revealed by the foregoing descriptions of the evidence, the underlying premise of this theory is erroneous: A quantity of blood was observed at the park under the body and on the back of the head and shirt. Moreover, the suggestion fails to account for the blood that subsequently drained from Mr. Foster's body during movement to the autopsy. The blood-quantity evidence, even when considered in isolation from other evidence, does not support (and indeed contravenes) a suggestion that the fatal shot was fired at a place other than where Mr. Foster was found at Fort Marcy Park. 197

C. Unidentified Persons and Cars

The evidence establishes that at least three cars belonging to civilians were in and around the Fort Marcy parking lot area when the first Park Police and FCFRD personnel arrived: (1) Mr. Foster's gray Honda Accord with Arkansas tags; (2) the white Nissan with Maryland tags driven by C4; and (3) the broken-down blue Mercedes driven by C6. The three cars belonging to Mr. Foster, C4, and C6 are the only cars positively identified and

¹⁹⁷ There also are a number of other items of evidence that contradict any such suggestion, as noted elsewhere in this report.

known to law enforcement and the OIC that were in the Fort Marcy Park parking lot area in the 6:00-8:30 p.m. time frame and that belong to persons other than FCFRD personnel, Park Police personnel, towing personnel, 198 and Dr. Haut.

During the afternoon, before Park Police and FCFRD personnel were called to the scene at Fort Marcy Park, C2 saw a man in a car next to him; C3 and C4's statements suggest the presence of at least one man in the parking lot and perhaps a jogger; and C6, after her car broke down, saw a man on the entrance ramp to the parking lot who asked her if she needed a ride. Law

¹⁹⁸ A tow truck came to tow C6's car after the Park Police had arrived on the scene. Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 25. A tow truck later came to tow Mr. Foster's car. Raley's Towing Receipt, Case No. 30502; USPP Impounded Car Record, Case No. 30502.

¹⁹⁹ According to the reports of their interviews at the scene on July 20, 1993, C3 and C4 did not see anyone in or touching Mr. Foster's car. USPP Report, 7/20/93, at 1 (C3 and C4 interview). C4 said that a contrary statement in a report of an April 7, 1994, interview was inaccurate. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. C3 said simply that, at the time he provided subsequent statements in 1994 and thereafter, "he [wa]s not at all sure" of "his specific observations." 302, 2/2/95, at 3.

Officer Fornshill stated that he was told later by Park Police personnel that there were what he described as "volunteers" along one of the trails in the park. Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 13; OIC, 1/11/95, at 93, 94. The evidence suggests that the people referred to as "volunteers" likely were C3 and C4. The investigators found C3 and C4 in the park but no "volunteers." In addition, the Park Service has uncovered no records that any Park Service workers were in the park near 6:15 p.m. on July 20, OIC Doc. No. DC-229-1, and no other witness known to the OIC saw such workers in the park.

After initially looking at the body, Todd Hall of the FCFRD said he thought he heard someone else in the woods and subsequently saw something red moving in the woods. 302, 3/18/94, at 2. Upon discovering during the course of a later interview that there was a road in the area where he had seen the

enforcement and the OIC have not learned of the identities of those persons who were observed by C2, C3, C4, and C6. There is no evidence that any of those unidentified persons (or any identified persons, for that matter) had any connection to Mr. Foster's death; and the totality of the forensic, circumstantial, testimonial, and state-of-mind evidence contrasts with any such speculation.

D. Car Locks

The Park Police investigators who entered and searched Mr. Foster's car (Braun and Rolla) at Fort Marcy Park said that they were able to enter the car without keys because the car was not locked. James Iacone of the FCFRD stated that he had tried at least one of the doors and that it was locked. That statement contrasts with that of Ralph Pisani of the FCFRD, who

motion, Hall believed it could have been vehicular traffic. 302, 4/27/94, at 2. Hall later stated that "I seen something. It was woody and I seen something go past, like a car. . . . [I]t was probably a car or truck that drove past the bushes." Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 17-18. In another statement, Hall said that he "believe[d] someone was down there." OIC, 1/5/95, at 20. Hall believed that he saw something orange and that it was an orange vest. Id. at 22-23, 28. Hall said that he told an officer (Fornshill) when he made this observation and that Fornshill did not respond. Id. at 23. (According to Officer Fornshill, none of the rescue personnel said anything to the effect that someone was in the area. OIC, 1/11/95, at 93.) In yet another later statement, Hall said that he did not recognize this orange flash as a human form. 302, 5/13/96, at 3.

Braun 302, 4/24/96, at 2; Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 5-6; see also USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 (car doors "had been c[l]osed but not locked"); Ferstl OIC, 1/11/95, at 98, 101-02, 118 (saw Braun open car, believes car was unlocked).

 $^{^{202}}$ 302, 3/11/94, at 3; OIC, 1/10/95, at 34; 302, 4/29/96, at 2.

said that he, Jennifer Wacha, and Iacone looked into the Honda, but that no one tried the doors. In any event, even were Iacone's recollection more accurate than the others, the statement would be of uncertain significance, inasmuch as it is, of course, possible that one or more of the four doors was locked and one or more unlocked. 205

E. Neighborhood

OIC investigators canvassed the neighborhood surrounding

Fort Marcy Park to determine whether anyone observed, heard, or

had knowledge of relevant activity on July 20.206 That effort

did not yield relevant information.207

 $^{^{203}}$ 302, 3/11/94, at 2-3. Wacha did not recall that anyone determined whether the car was locked. OIC, 1/10/95, at 50.

Two other witnesses gave changing accounts on the locked-car issue. Gonzalez said that when he returned to the parking lot from the body, he learned that both of the civilian vehicles were locked. 302, 4/27/94, at 4. In another statement, he said "I'd be guessing" as to whether the doors to Mr. Foster's car were locked. Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 96-97.

In one statement, Hall said that the doors of the car were locked. OIC, 1/5/95, at 52-53. In a Senate deposition, however, Hall stated "I don't recall" in response to the question "Did you know if the car was locked?" Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 28.

There are a number of possible scenarios consistent with the evidence in which one or more of Mr. Foster's car doors could have been locked and one or more unlocked.

There is no record of any effort to canvass the neighborhood near the time of the death to determine whether anyone had seen or heard relevant information.

With respect to sound, Fort Marcy Park is adjacent to the thoroughfares of GW Parkway and Chain Bridge Road, planes to and From National Airport regularly fly in patterns near the park, and security officers at the nearby Saudi Ambassador's residence on Chain Bridge Road reported that construction was ongoing at that time. Denning 302, 4/20/94, at 1; Bailey 302,

F. Pager

A Park Police evidence control receipt indicates that at the scene, Investigator Rolla took possession of Mr. Foster's pager from his right waist area. The receipt reveals that the pager, along with other personal property such as Mr. Foster's wallet, rings, and watch, were released to the White House on the evening of July 21 to be returned to the Foster family. Investigator Rolla said that Mr. Foster's pager was off when he recovered it. White House records of pager messages do not indicate messages sent to or from Mr. Foster on July 20.210

VII. ISSUES RELATING TO CONDUCT OF INITIAL INVESTIGATION

Certain issues related to the conduct of the initial 1993 investigation into Mr. Foster's death warrant discussion in this report.

A. Photographs

Park Police Identification Technician Simonello took 35-millimeter photographs of Mr. Foster's body and of the scene. 211 Park Police investigators also took a number of Polaroids of Mr. Foster's body and of the scene. Polaroids taken at a crime or

^{4/20/94,} at 2; OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Fort Marcy Park).

USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Rolla) at 1-2.

²⁰⁹ Rolla OIC, 2/9/95, at 27. Investigator Braun also said the pager was turned off. 302, 2/7/95, at 8. Investigator Abt's notes taken at the scene also indicate that the pager was turned off.

²¹⁰ OIC Doc. No. DC-210-2620.

²¹¹ Simonello OIC, 2/14/95, at 40-42.

death scene develop immediately, and thus are useful in the event that problems subsequently occur in developing other film (as occurred here 212).

Thirteen of the Polaroids provided to Mr. Fiske's office and the OIC are of the body scene, and five are of the parking lot scene. Of the 13 Polaroids of the body scene, eight are initialed by Investigator Rolla. The backs of the other five say "from C202 Sgt. Edwards 7-20-93 on scene." Officer Ferstl said that he took Polaroids and, without initialing or marking them, gave them to Sergeant Edwards, who gave them to the investigators. Sergeant Edwards does not recall taking Polaroids himself.

B. Keys

The 35-millimeter photographs were underexposed; thus, the Polaroids were of greater investigative utility.

 $^{^{213}\,}$ The handwriting on these photographs is that of Investigator Abt.

oIC, 1/11/95, at 85, 87. Investigator Rolla initially suggested in a Senate deposition that he had taken photographs of the back of Mr. Foster's body. Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 89-90. After reviewing the Polaroids, Investigator Rolla stated that he intended to take such Polaroids, but he believes Investigator Braun took the Polaroid camera back to the parking lot before Dr. Haut arrived and the body was turned. 302, 4/17/96, at 4. The records are consistent with Investigator Rolla's statement, as the time "1930" is indicated on the back of the Polaroids taken by Investigator Braun at the parking lot scene, and Dr. Haut appears not to have arrived at the park until approximately 7:40 p.m.

OIC, 1/12/95, at 7, 199-203. Investigator Abt recalled Sergeant Edwards taking Polaroids, OIC, 1/12/95, at 11, but Sergeant Edwards said he only carried the Polaroid camera and the Polaroids taken by Ferstl, but does not recall taking any Polaroids himself, OIC, 1/12/95, at 7, 199-203.

Investigator Rolla said he felt into Mr. Foster's pants pockets at the scene in looking for personal effects. Later, when it became apparent to Investigators Rolla and Braun that they did not have the keys to the car, they went to the hospital to check more thoroughly for keys. The hospital logs indicate that Investigators Rolla and Braun were at the morgue at 9:12 p.m. Investigator Braun thoroughly searched the pants pockets by pulling the pockets inside out, and she found two sets of keys. She prepared an evidence receipt indicating that the keys were taken from the right pants pocket, and she subsequently placed the keys in an evidence locker. 220

OIC, 2/9/95, at 34-35. Investigator Rolla removed Mr. Foster's watch, pager, and two rings from the body at the scene. USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Rolla) at 1. Investigator Rolla has said that he did not reach to the bottom of the suit pants pockets at the time he took personal effects into evidence at the scene. 302, 4/17/96, at 3.

²¹⁷ Rolla, OIC, 2/9/95, at 35-36; Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 75-76.

 $^{^{218}}$ OIC Document No. DC-108-14. The safety and security officer at the hospital stated that he escorted Investigators Braun and Rolla to the body in the morgue. He described the entire incident as "very routine." 302, 4/13/95, at 1-2.

²¹⁹ Braun 302, 4/24/96, at 3; Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 76.

The evidence indicates that no persons other than police, rescue, medical, and hospital personnel had access to the body from the time when Investigator Rolla patted the pants at the park until the time when Investigator Braun recovered the keys in the pants pocket at the hospital. Two White House officials (William Kennedy and Craig Livingstone) viewed the body at the hospital, but the hospital logs reflect that they viewed the body near 10:30 p.m., OIC Doc. No. DC-108-13 -- well after Investigators Braun and Rolla had retrieved the keys. Moreover, Fairfax County Police Officer Tipton, who was stationed on regular assignment at the hospital that evening, and a nursing supervisor escorted Mr. Kennedy and Mr. Livingstone, and allowed them to see the body

C. X-Rays

Although no x-rays were produced from the autopsy, the gunshot wound chart in the autopsy report has a mark next to "x-rays made." Dr. Beyer has stated that either he did not take x-rays because the machine was not functioning properly at the time, or that if he attempted to take x-rays, they did not turn out. He stated:

I had intended to take x-rays, but our x-ray machine was not functioning properly that day. And if we took any all we got was a totally black, unreadable x-ray, so I have no x-rays in the file. . . . I could very well have tried to use it on the Foster autopsy and got an unreadable x-ray. If his wound had been a penetrating wound, where there was only a wound of entrance, and the missile was retained within the body, then there would have been a requirement that I have an x-ray. Since this was a perforating wound, where there was a wound of entrance and a wound of exit, and I was going to examine the tissue through which the missile path had taken, I concluded we could proceed without the x-ray, rather than delay it six to eight hours. . . I don't recall specifically [whether I attempted to take an x-ray of Mr. Foster], but I could very well have attempted to get one prepared. 221

Dr. Beyer's assistant recalled that, at the time of the Foster autopsy, the laboratory had recently obtained a new x-ray machine and that it was not functioning properly. The assistant stated that the machine sometimes would expose the film and sometimes would not. In this case, the assistant recalled moving the machine over Mr. Foster's body in the usual procedure and taking the x-ray. He said that he did not know until near the

only through a glass window. Tipton 302, 2/10/95, at 2.

²²¹ OIC, 2/16/95, at 17.

end of the autopsy that the machine did not expose the film. 222 In addition, like Dr. Beyer and the assistant, the administrative manager of the Medical Examiner's Office recalled "numerous problems" with the x-ray machine in 1993 (which, according to records, had been delivered in June 1993). 223

With respect to the check of the x-ray box on the report,

Dr. Beyer stated that he checked that box before the autopsy
while completing preliminary information on the form and that he
mistakenly did not erase that check mark when the report was
finalized.²²⁴

VIII. OTHER ISSUES

Several other issues have arisen and been examined by the OIC.

A. Gun Observations and Ownership

The OIC conducted investigation and analysis with respect to

²²² 302, 9/11/95, at 2.

²²³ 302, 1/27/95, at 1.

Senate Hearing, 7/29/94, at 236, 242. The primary purpose of x-rays in this case, given the nature of the entrance and exit wounds, would have been to determine whether any bullet fragments remained in the head. Dr. Beyer said he felt "confident" without the x-rays that "you can examine the brain for a bullet or bullet fragments and identify them." OIC, 2/16/95, at 18. As previously set forth, Dr. Beyer, his assistant, and the four Park Police officers at the autopsy (Morrissette, Hill, Johnson, and Rule), all recalled that Dr. Beyer examined the head and brain (and dissected the brain) and found no bullet or fragments. See supra n. . Officer Morrissette's report, prepared after the autopsy, stated that "Dr. Byer [sic] stated that X-rays indicated that there was no evidence of bullet fragments in the head." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. As explained above, however, Dr. Beyer made that statement and reached that conclusion without x-rays.

the gun, both as to observations of the gun at the scene and ownership of the gun.

1. Observations of Gun at Scene

According to the testimony of the first three official personnel to find the body (Park Police Officer Fornshill and FCFRD personnel Hall and Gonzalez), the gun was in Mr. Foster's hand when they found the body (although Officer Fornshill himself did not see or look for it). Those statements contrast with the testimony of C5, the individual who first saw Mr. Foster's body and did not see a gun. Careful evaluation of all of the circumstances and evidence leads to the conclusion that C5 simply did not see the gun that was in Mr. Foster's hand.

First, when questioned by the OIC, C5 agreed with a statement attributed to him in an interview report that "there was extreme dense and heavy foliage in the area and in close proximity to the body, and the possibility does exist that there was a gun on rear of hand that he might not have seen." That is supported, moreover, by the testimony of several witnesses establishing that the gun was difficult to see in Mr. Foster's hand when standing in a position above the head on the top of the berm. That is further confirmed by Polaroids taken from

OIC, 2/23/95, at 52-53. C5 also had previously reviewed and adopted the interview report containing that statement. See 302, 4/14/94, at 4 (reviewed and initialed on 4/22/94).

Abt OIC, 2/9/95, at 27 ("It was rather difficult for me to see, because I was looking from down the hill and the decedent's hand was covering part of the top of the gun."); Arthur OIC 1/5/95, at 52 ("I remember it kind of laying underneath the right hand"); Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at

and there are abouted una were blood con the guna

above the head that reveal the difficulty of seeing the gun from that angle.

The forensic evidence and analyses outlined above also support the conclusion that the gun was in Mr. Foster's hand when C5 saw him. As explained by the pathologists and Dr. Lee, Mr. Foster's DNA was consistent with that on the muzzle of the gun, there was residue on his hand, and there were residues on his shirt. In addition, an indentation mark on his thumb suggests that the gun was in the hand for some period of time. The totality of the evidence leads to the conclusion that the gun recovered from Fort Marcy Park was in fact in Mr. Foster's hand when C5 happened upon the body, but that C5 simply did not see it.²²⁷

There are discrepancies in the descriptions of the color and kind of gun seen in Mr. Foster's hand. 228 However, the

^{22 (}did not see gun until bent over); Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 14-15 ("Yes" in response to "was it difficult to see the gun?"); Rolla Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 22 ("it was difficult to see his right hand and the gun because of the plant and material around there"); Simonello OIC, 2/14/95, at 16-17 (gun was a "little difficult from a distance to observe . . . The hand almost covered it entirely.").

On a separate issue, C5 saw what he described as a partially filled wine bottle near Mr. Foster's body. 302, 4/14/94, at 4. Investigator Rolla observed a bottle of what he thought was wine cooler about 15 feet to the right of the second cannon, but he recalled that the bottle was empty and its label faded. 302, 4/27/94, at 3; 302, 4/17/96, at 1. The bottle is not depicted in photographs of the scene, and it was not taken into evidence by investigators or the technician on the scene.

These discrepancies are created by statements of FCFRD personnel Arthur and Iacone, which themselves are inconsistent with each other. Arthur stated that the gun was blackish-brownish but not a revolver (based on the fact that he did not

descriptions provided by the first two persons to observe the gun, as well as of numerous others, are consistent with the gun retrieved from the scene and depicted in the on-the-scene Polaroids. That gun was taken into evidence by Technician Simonello on July 20, and has been maintained by law enforcement since then. 230

2. Ownership of Gun

One follow-up investigative issue concerning the gun relates to its ownership. Virtually all theories that the manner of death was not suicide rest on an assumption that the gun did not belong to Mr. Foster. But testimony, circumstantial evidence, and forensic evidence support the conclusion that the gun did in fact belong to Mr. Foster.

Mrs. Alice Mae Foster, Mr. Foster's mother, stated that Mr. Foster, Sr., died in 1991. He had kept a revolver in a drawer of

recall seeing a cylinder). OIC, 1/5/95, at 46-47. After viewing a photograph of the weapon in the decedent's hand, Arthur stated, according to the interview report, "My memory is, I saw a semiautomatic, however, I must have been mistaken." 302, 4/24/96, at 2. Iacone stated that the gun was a silver-colored revolver-type weapon. 302, 4/27/94, at 3; OIC, 1/10/95, at 27.

See Gonzalez 302, 5/15/96, at 4; Gonzalez OIC, 1/10/95, at 43 (saw black or dark revolver in hand); Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 31 (saw black gun in hand); see also Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 41-42.

There are minor (but insignificant on this record) differences in descriptions by FCFRD and Park Police personnel of the estimated number of inches from Mr. Foster's right hand to his thigh and of the exact position of the hand and gun in relation to the thigh.

his bedside table, in addition to other guns in the house.²³¹ In 1991, when Mr. Foster, Sr., had been ill and bedridden for a period of time, Mrs. Alice Mae Foster had all the handguns in the house placed in a box and put into a closet. Subsequent to the death of Mr. Foster, Sr., in 1991, Mrs. Alice Mae Foster gave Mr. Foster, Jr., the box of handguns.²³²

Mrs. Lisa Foster similarly recalls that her husband took possession of several handguns from his parents' house near the time of his father's death. 233 She recalled that, after they moved to Washington in 1993, some guns were kept in a bedroom closet. 234 She recalled what she described as a silver-colored gun 235 (she also has referred to it as a "cowboy gun" 236), which had been packed in Little Rock and unpacked in Washington. She also recalled a .45 caliber semi-automatic pistol. She said

In August 1994, Sharon Bowman (the sister of Vincent Foster, Jr.) found five .38 caliber cartridges at the family home in Hope. 302, 12/1/94, at 1-2. That is further evidence suggesting that Mr. Foster, Sr., possessed a .38 caliber gun or guns. FBI Laboratory examination revealed that four of the cartridges were of the same manufacturer (Remington) as in the revolver found in Mr. Foster's hand; they were manufactured at a different time than were the two cartridges recovered from Mr. Foster's gun. FBI Lab Report, 2/21/95, at 2.

^{302, 5/2/95,} at 1-2. Mrs. Alice Mae Foster and her long-time housekeeper viewed the gun recovered from Mr. Foster's hand, but they could not specifically identify it as one of the guns previously possessed by Mr. Foster, Sr. <u>Id.</u> at 2, 4.

²³³ 302, 5/9/94, at 16.

²³⁴ <u>Id.</u>; 302, 4/7/95, at 7.

²³⁵ 302, 5/9/94, at 15.

²³⁶ 302, 11/8/95, at 3.

she found one gun in its usual location on July 20, 1993, 237 the .45 caliber semi-automatic pistol. 238 She did not find the other gun on or after July 20, 1993. 239

On July 29, 1993, Mrs. Foster was shown a photograph of the gun retrieved from the scene and, according to the Park Police interview report, was unable to identify it from the photograph. On May 9, 1994, she was shown the actual gun that was recovered and said, according to the interview report, that the gun "may be a gun which she formerly saw in her residence in Little Rock, Arkansas" and that "she may have seen the handgun . . . at her residence in Washington. Description of the gun recovered from Mr. Foster's hand, that it was the gun she unpacked in Washington but had not subsequently found, although she said she seemed to remember the gun looking lighter in color when she saw it during the move to Washington. According to the Park Police interview report, that was the gun she unpacked in Washington but had not subsequently found, although she said she seemed to remember the gun looking lighter in color when she saw it during the move to Washington.

Webster Hubbell stated that, on the night of Mr. Foster's death, Lisa Foster went upstairs in the Foster house with him. While there, she looked into the top of a closet, pulled out a

²³⁷ 302, 5/9/94, at 16.

²³⁸ 302, 11/8/95, at 3.

²³⁹ Id.

USPP Report, 7/29/93, at 2 (L. Foster interview).

²⁴¹ 302, 5/9/94, at 14, 15.

²⁴² 302, 11/8/95, at 2.

²⁴³ Id.

"squared-off" gun, and said, according to Hubbell, that one of the guns was missing. To Hubbell's knowledge, the "other gun" was never found at the Foster house. 245

Sharon Bowman, one of Mr. Foster's sisters, recalled that her father kept a black revolver in a drawer of his bedside table. 246 She said that she had retrieved various handguns from her parents' house, placed them in a shoebox, and put them in her mother's closet (and Ms. Bowman said they later were given to Mr. Foster, Jr.). 247 During the 1993 Park Police investigation, John Sloan, a family friend of the Fosters, wrote a letter to Captain Hume of the Park Police, stating that he had shown Sharon Bowman a photograph of the gun. According to the letter, Ms. Bowman stated that it "looked like a gun she had seen in her father's collection," and particularly pointed out the "'wavelike' detailing at the base of the grip. "248 Ms. Bowman was later shown the revolver recovered from Fort Marcy Park. She indicated that it looked like one that her father kept in the house in Hope, but she could not positively identify it. 249

^{302, 1/13/95,} at 8; 302, 11/30/95, at 1. In December 1994, Mr. Hubbell was convicted of federal crimes relating to his billing practices as an attorney at the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock.

²⁴⁵ 302, 11/30/95, at 2.

²⁴⁶ 302, 4/11/95, at 2.

^{10.; 302, 6/6/94,} at 2.

Letter from John Sloan to Captain Hume in U.S. Park Police file.

 $^{^{249}}$ 302, 4/11/95, at 2.

Mr. Foster's other sister, Sheila Anthony, said she had no personal knowledge about the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park. She recalled, however, that her sister, Sharon Bowman, and her brother had removed guns from their father's house near the father's death.

Mr. Foster's older son said he knew his father had an old .38 caliber revolver. He saw it being unpacked at their house in Washington when they moved there. Mr. Foster told his son that he had received this gun from his father (Vincent Foster, Sr.). The older son did not know where the gun was kept in Washington. The son was unable to conclusively identify the gun recovered on July 20, 1993, from Mr. Foster's hand as the one he had previously seen. 252

Mr. Foster's younger son stated that he saw one or two handguns in a shoebox along with a number of loose bullets while unpacking in Washington. The younger son stated that these items came from his grandfather's house. He described his grandfather's guns as a small, pearl-handled gun, and one or two revolvers. He believes his father placed the guns in a closet in Washington. He did not see the guns after they were unpacked

Mr. Foster's daughter stated she recalled someone unpacking

²⁵⁰ 302, 4/28/94, at 1.

²⁵¹ Id.

²⁵² Older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 3.

²⁵³ Younger Son 302, 4/7/95, at 2.

a handgun at the house when they initially moved to Washington, although she never saw any other guns in their Washington house. 254

To sum up, the testimony establishes that, near the time of his father's death, Mr. Foster took possession of some handguns that had belonged to his father. The testimony also establishes that guns, including (according to the older son) a .38 caliber revolver, were taken to Washington by the Foster family in 1993. Mrs. Lisa Foster said that she recalls two guns in a bedroom closet in Washington, one of which was missing when she looked in the closet after Mr. Foster's death, and that the missing gun was the one found at the scene. Ms. Bowman has said the gun found at the scene looks like a gun previously kept by her father.

In addition, forensic examinations of Mr. Foster's pants pocket and the oven mitt support the conclusion that Mr. Foster carried, and thus possessed, a gun at a time close to his death. As explained above, that evidence tends to link Mr. Foster to the gun recovered from his hand.

This combination of testimonial, circumstantial, and forensic evidence supports the conclusion that the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand belonged to Mr. Foster.

B. Briefcase

There are some discrepancies in statements regarding whether a briefcase was in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park.

Mr. Foster's black briefcase was in his office on July 22

Daughter 302, 4/7/95, at 3.

when documents in the office were reviewed by Mr. Nussbaum in the presence of law enforcement officials. Four days later, a torn note was reportedly found in that briefcase by an Associate White House Counsel. To determine whether a briefcase (and perhaps that black briefcase) was in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park, five related questions must be considered:

- Did those who saw Mr. Foster leave the White House on July 20 see him with a briefcase?
- 2. Was a briefcase observed in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park?
- 3. Did the Park Police return a briefcase to the Secret Service that evening?
- 4. Was a briefcase in Mr. Foster's office at the White House after his death?
 - 5. How many briefcases did Mr. Foster use?

1. Mr. Foster's Departure from the White House

Linda Tripp, Betsy Pond, and Tom Castleton -- all of whom worked in the Counsel's suite of offices -- said they saw Mr. Foster leave the Counsel's suite on July 20. They were interviewed separately by the Park Police on July 22, 1993.

The Park Police report of the interview with Ms. Tripp states:

Ms. Tripp makes it a habit to notice what the staff members are taking with them when they leave the office in order to determine for herself how long she may expect them to be away from the office. Ms. Tripp was absolutely certain that Mr. Foster did not carry anything in the way of a briefcase, bag, umbrella, etc.

out of the office. 255

Ms. Tripp confirmed to the OIC that this report accurately reflected her recollection. 256

The relevant portion of the Park Police report of Ms. Pond's interview of July 22, 1993, does not address what Mr. Foster carried when he left the office. In a later interview, Ms. Pond stated that "I think I remember his jacket swung over his shoulder" and said "[n]ot that I recall" to the question whether Mr. Foster was carrying a briefcase.²⁵⁷

The Park Police report of Mr. Castleton's interview of July 22, 1993, does not address what Mr. Foster carried when he left the office. When questioned over eight months later, Mr. Castleton recalled Mr. Foster carrying a briefcase and he has said that it "looked very much like the one" that was in Mr. Foster's office on July 22.259

The testimony of Ms. Tripp, Ms. Pond, and Mr. Castleton thus conflicts as to whether Foster carried a briefcase when he left the Counsel's suite -- two saying that he did not and one saying

 $^{^{255}}$ USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (emphasis added) (Tripp interview).

²⁵⁶ Tripp OIC, 6/21/95, at 9.

²⁵⁷ Pond OIC, 4/26/95, at 29.

²⁵⁸ 302, 5/3/94, at 2.

²⁵⁹ OIC, 4/4/95, at 77.

that he did.260

2. Mr. Foster's Car at Fort Marcy

The Park Police officers who searched Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park (Braun and Rolla) stated there was no briefcase in the car. 261 The Park Police technician who inventoried the car on July 21, E.J. Smith, stated that no briefcase was found. 262 The Polaroids of the interior of Mr. Foster's car taken at Fort Marcy Park, and the photographs taken the next day at the impoundment lot, do not show a briefcase in the car.

In addition, four other persons at Fort Marcy Park specifically recall looking into Mr. Foster's car but do not recall a briefcase. Officer Fornshill of the Park Police stated that he looked into the car (although not closely) but did not see a briefcase. Wacha, Iacone, and Pisani of the FCFRD also said that they did not recall seeing a briefcase. 264

Four other persons have varying, but imprecise, degrees of

An officer of the Secret Service Uniformed Division stated that he saw Mr. Foster exit the West Wing onto West Executive Drive on July 20 around lunchtime. The officer said that he does not recall Mr. Foster carrying anything. 302, 4/20/94, at 2.

Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 70 ("there is no question, there was never a briefcase in that car"); Rolla 302, 2/7/95, at 4 (report: "Rolla stated that he did not observe any briefcase in the vehicle at all"). Technician Simonello also stated that he was "certain there was no briefcase" in the car. 302, 4/17/96, at 2.

²⁶² 302, 2/17/95, at 2-3.

²⁶³ OIC, 1/11/95, at 147.

 $^{^{264}}$ Iacone 302, 4/29/96, at 2; Iacone OIC, 1/10/95, at 35; Pisani OIC, 1/10/95, at 25; Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 51-52.

recollection of a briefcase in some car at Fort Marcy Park.

Todd Hall of the FCFRD stated in a March 18, 1994, interview²⁶⁵ and in a January 5, 1995, statement to the OIC, ²⁶⁶ that he recalled a briefcase of uncertain color in the car with Arkansas plates. However, in a July 20, 1994, Senate deposition, he stated: "We saw a suit coat and I think his briefcase, something like that. . . . All I know for sure was his suit coat. And I thought I may have seen, he may have had a briefcase or something in there."

George Gonzalez of the FCFRD said in one statement that he saw a black briefcase/attache case in the car with Arkansas plates. 268 In a later statement, however, Gonzalez stated, "I can't say if I saw a briefcase or papers. I can't correctly say whether I saw it or not. . . . I think the tie was in there and the jacket was in there. That's what I remember. That's all I can really remember. "269 He also said that what he recalled could have been a canvas tote bag that was found in Mr. Foster's car. 270 Gonzalez was not present when the Park Police entered

²⁶⁵ 302, 3/18/94, at 3.

²⁶⁶ OIC, 1/5/95, at 53.

²⁶⁷ Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 17, 27.

²⁶⁸ 302, 2/23/94, at 3.

²⁶⁹ Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 95.

 $^{^{270}\,}$ 302, 5/15/96, at 4. That bag is clearly shown in photographs of Mr. Foster's car taken at the scene and at the impoundment lot.

the Honda. 271

C5 testified that he "would just about bet" that a "brown briefcase" was in the car, although he "wouldn't bet [his] life on it."²⁷² C5's statements and a reenactment conducted with C5 at the scene by investigators reveal, however, that C5 was describing the car of C4, not Mr. Foster's car, when he referred to the briefcase.²⁷³

C2 testified that he saw a briefcase -- as well as wine coolers -- in a car with Arkansas plates that was parked in the parking lot. He stated: "I looked and I saw the briefcase and saw the jacket, saw the wine coolers, it was two of them. I remember exactly how they were laying in the back seat of the car." (There is no other evidence however, that wine coolers were in Mr. Foster's car. 275)

3. Park Police Communications with Secret Service

An official Secret Service report prepared at 10:01 p.m. on July 20 states in relevant part:

SA Tom Canavit, WFO PI squad, advised that he has been

²⁷¹ Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 94.

²⁷² C5 OIC, 2/23/95, at 37.

 $^{^{273}}$ OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/1/96, at 44; C3 302, 2/2/95, at 1 (stated that he "may have had a briefcase" in C4's car).

²⁷⁴ C2 OIC, 11/1/95, at 34.

 $^{^{275}}$ C3 and C4, who drove together to Fort Marcy Park, said there were wine coolers and possibly a briefcase in C4's car. C4 302, 4/7/94, at 3; C3 302, 2/2/95, at 1. Based on the estimated times provided by the witnesses, C2 would appear to have left the park before C3 and C4 arrived together.

in contact with US Park Police and was assured that if any materials of a sensitive nature (schedules of the POTUS, etc.) were recovered, they would immediately be turned over to the USSS. (At the time of this writing, no such materials were located). 276

4. Mr. Foster's Office at the White House

White House employee Patsy Thomasson testified that she saw Mr. Foster's briefcase by the desk in Foster's office on the night of July 20 and indeed looked into the top of that briefcase for a note. As noted above, the testimony of White House, Department of Justice, FBI, and Park Police personnel confirms that Mr. Foster's black briefcase was in his White House office on July 22, two days after his death, during the review of documents in Mr. Foster's office.

5. Mr. Foster's Briefcase

The OIC is aware of only one briefcase used by Mr.

Foster, 278 the black briefcase that Ms. Thomasson observed in

Mr. Foster's White House office on the night of July 20 and that
a number of other witnesses observed there on July 22.

6. Summary: Briefcase

Based on careful consideration of all of the evidence, the conclusions significantly supported are: (a) Mr. Foster's black

OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147 (emphasis added); see also Canavit 302, 8/3/95, at 2. Park Police Lieutenant Gavin's typewritten notes of that evening reflect that Canavit had inquired about "WH passes, classified docs in vehicle."

²⁷⁷ OIC, 8/31/94, at 32.

 $[\]frac{278}{5}$ See Gorham 302, 3/16/95, at 7; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 6; (Older Son) 302, 4/7/95, at 4. Mr. Foster also possessed a large brown litigation bag that was seen in his office on July 22 during the review of documents.

briefcase remained in his office when he left on July 20; and

(b) neither it nor another briefcase was in his car at Fort Marcy

Park.

C. Notification

According to Secret Service records, the Secret Service was notified of Mr. Foster's death at about 8:30 p.m. Eastern time on July 20.²⁷⁹ The records reflect that various White House officials were then contacted.²⁸⁰

An Arkansas Trooper has stated that, while on duty at the Arkansas Governor's Mansion, he was notified of Mr. Foster's death by Helen Dickey, at the time a 22-year-old personal assistant of the Clintons who lived on the third floor of the White House Residence. The trooper described Dickey as "hysterical" and "very upset" when she called. The trooper, who was working a shift until 10:30 p.m. Arkansas time that

²⁷⁹ OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147.

²⁸⁰ <u>Id.</u> The Secret Service records reveal that David Watkins and Craig Livingstone were the first two White House officials notified (they were notified by different Secret Service personnel). <u>Id.</u>

^{281 302, 11/9/95,} at 2. The trooper said that Dickey's conversation was "very disjointed," <u>id.</u>, and that, although he could not recall her precise words, Dickey told him that Mr. Foster had killed himself in his car at the White House. 302, 6/2/95, at 1. The trooper said that he learned later that Mr. Foster committed suicide at Fort Marcy Park. <u>Id.</u> In addition to the other evidence, the evidence regarding Mr. Foster's car (photographs of its interior and statements about the search of it) clearly demonstrates that Mr. Foster did not commit suicide there.

 $^{^{282}}$ 302, 6/2/95, at 1; 302, 11/9/95, at 2.

night, 283 stated that Dickey called him before 7:30 p.m. Arkansas time (8:30 p.m. Eastern time); according to the interview report, he said "he could possibly be mistaken about the time the call from Dickey was received. The call could have been as late as 8:30 PM, Arkansas time. However, he still felt his best recollection was that the call was received sometime between 4:30 PM and 7:30 PM [Arkansas time]."284

Helen Dickey stated that she was first notified of Mr.

Foster's death by an employee of the White House Usher's Office at about 10:00 p.m. and that she became very upset. (The Dickeys had lived next door to the Fosters in Little Rock when Helen was younger. She then contacted her mother in Virginia and her father in Georgia from a phone on the second floor of the White House Residence. Dickey stated that she later called (from a different phone) the Arkansas Governor's Mansion and talked to the trooper at approximately 10:30 p.m. Eastern time. 288

²⁸³ 302, 11/9/95, at 1.

Id. at 3. Another Arkansas trooper stated that the first trooper called him soon after the Dickey call. This second trooper "placed the time of this telephone call at approximately 6:00 PM" Arkansas time. 302, 11/9/95, at 1.

²⁸⁵ 302, 2/7/96, at 1.

²⁸⁶ Dickey 302, 10/31/94, at 1.

²⁸⁷ Dickey 302, 2/7/96, at 2.

Id. at 3. White House Residence phone records indicate that a call was placed to the number of Dickey's father at 10:06 p.m. OIC Doc. No. DC-95-7; Dickey 302, 2/7/96, at 2. A call to the Arkansas Governor's Mansion is not reflected on these

There are two other pieces of relevant evidence with respect to Ms. Dickey's statement. First, Ms. Dickey's diary entry for July 20 (written within a few days of the event) states in relevant part:

I watched [Larry King Live] and about 10:30 [the Usher's Office employee] came up and told me they had found Vince Foster's body and that he'd killed himself. I waited for the punchline and lost it. I called Mom and Dad We went to Lisa's, and everyone was there 289

Second, the Usher's Office employee confirmed that he notified Ms. Dickey of Mr. Foster's death shortly after 10:00 p.m. and said that Ms. Dickey immediately became hysterical, started screaming and crying, and ran downstairs. The Usher's Office employee "firmly believes he was the first to inform Dickey of the news of Foster's death because of her extreme reaction to the news."

The totality of the evidence -- including the diary entry, the testimony of the Usher's Office employee, and the lack of any other evidence that White House or Secret Service personnel had knowledge of Mr. Foster's death at a time earlier than when the Park Police first notified the Secret Service -- does not support

records. As indicated, the call may have been made from a phone in the White House not on the floors of the White House Residence: The Usher's Office employee who notified Dickey recalls Dickey making a call, but not in the Residence, soon after he had notified her. 302, 5/21/96, at 2. Complete records for such calls are not available.

²⁸⁹ OIC Doc. No. DC-348-8.

²⁹⁰ 302, 5/21/96, at 2.

²⁹¹ Id.

a conclusion that Ms. Dickey knew about Mr. Foster's death at some earlier time. 292

D. Search for Bullet

During the Park Police, Fiske, and OIC investigations, searches were conducted of Fort Marcy Park for the bullet that caused Mr. Foster's death.

On July 22, 1993, four Park Police personnel (Hill, Johnson, Rule, and Morrissette) searched the immediate area where the body was found with a metal detector. Their search for the bullet was unsuccessful.

Investigators in Mr. Fiske's Office conducted a search in the area where Mr. Foster's body was found. Their search for the bullet fired from Mr. Foster's gun was unsuccessful. 293

With the assistance of Dr. Lee, the National Park Service, and a large number of investigators, the OIC organized a broader search of Fort Marcy Park for the fatal bullet. The search was led by Richard K. Graham, an expert in crime scene metal detection. The search plan was devised utilizing information obtained through ballistics tests performed by the Army Research Laboratory, Aberdeen Proving Grounds, Maryland.

The search did not locate a bullet fired from the gun

²⁹² Precise recollections of time, if not tied to a specific event that can be documented as having occurred at an exact time, can, of course, be imprecise or inaccurate. Here, the recollection is tied neither to a specific event nor to an exact time. The recollection instead is simply of a general three-hour period of time in which the call might have been received. The recollection is not reflected in a contemporaneous document.

²⁹³ Fiske Report at 47.

recovered from Mr. Foster's hand. That the search did not uncover the fatal bullet does not affect the conclusion that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park. Because a search covering the maximum range estimates "would have included a vast area . . . , a search which was limited in scope to the highest probability areas, closer to the minimum range estimates, was undertaken."294 In other words, while the OIC search covered a broader area than previous searches, "the maximum range estimates" predicted the possibility that "the bullet could have cleared the tree tops in Ft. Marcy and landed well outside the park."295 Moreover, although lines ultimately were laid out within the park along the outer limits of a 90 degree arc to a distance of 175 meters, 296 which represented the "highest probability areas, "297 a full search of even the 90 degree-175 meter range would have included areas outside the park that were not searched. 298 In addition, because "dense foliage and trees surround the area where Foster's body was discovered, and since there is a . . . cannon approximately 12.5 feet directly behind the location where the body lay, there is a distinct possibility the bullet's trajectory was altered due to its striking or

 $^{^{294}}$ 302, 9/12-10/31/95, at 4 (Investigators' Report of Search).

²⁹⁵ Id.

²⁹⁶ <u>Id.</u> at 7.

²⁹⁷ <u>Id.</u> at 4.

²⁹⁸ Id. at 7-8.

ricocheting off a natural or man-made obstruction."²⁹⁹ Another variable is that "Foster's head could have been turned to one side or the other when the shot was fired."³⁰⁰

IX. STATE OF MIND

In a death investigation, state-of-mind evidence can buttress the forensic and other evidence and, in that respect, is an issue within the scope of the investigation. For that reason, the OIC intensively examined Mr. Foster's state of mind and activities before his death. The OIC reconstructed and examined previously unreviewed documents from Mr. Foster's White House office. The OIC sought relevant documents from other sources. The OIC interviewed Mr. Foster's wife, sisters, mother, children, and other relatives; numerous friends in Arkansas and Washington; mannerous colleagues who worked closely with him at the Rose Law Firm or the White House; and various other persons with potentially important information. During this effort, the OIC gathered extensive evidence relating to Mr. Foster's state of mind and activities.

The OIC is grateful to the Foster family members -including Alice Mae Foster, Lisa Foster, Sharon Bowman, Sheila
Anthony, Beryl Anthony, and the Foster children, among others -for cooperating with this and prior investigations under painful
and difficult circumstances. Lisa Foster and Mr. Foster's
mother, Alice Mae Foster, not only spoke with OIC investigators

¹d. at 4.

^{300 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 5.

at some length, but also provided additional information and assistance at their homes in Arkansas.

A. Dr. Berman's Analysis

Suicide, perhaps contrary to popular understanding, is a common manner of death in the United States. According to the Centers for Disease Control (CDC), suicide was the ninth leading cause of death among Americans in the period from 1980 through 1992. The CDC's statistics reveal that more individuals in the United States died by suicide than by homicide in every year since 1981.³⁰¹ In the United States in 1993, 31,102 individuals committed suicide, and 18,940 of them committed suicide with a firearm.³⁰² During 1993, therefore, there were approximately 85 suicides per day, and 52 suicides by firearm per day, in the United States.

The OIC retained Dr. Alan Berman to review and analyze state-of-mind evidence gathered by the OIC in the course of its investigation. Dr. Berman, as noted above, has extensive experience and expertise in the study of suicide. He examined the evidence and reported his findings to the OIC.

In his report, Dr. Berman first noted that "[d]escriptors used by interviewees with regard to Vincent Foster's basic personality were extraordinarily consistent in describing a

Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, <u>Suicide in the United States</u>, 1980-1992 2 (1995).

These figures were provided by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, National Center for Injury Prevention and Control, Division of Violence Prevention.

controlled, private, perfectionistic character whose public persona as a man of integrity, honesty, and unimpeachable reputation was of utmost importance." 303

Mr. Foster's life, after "arriving in Washington, was filled with long, intense and demanding hours of work." Dr. Berman noted that Mr. Foster's May 8 commencement address to the University of Arkansas School of Law was "replete with reflections upon and regret regarding the changes wrought by his experiences in Washington." Mr. Foster had "uncharacteristically . . . talked of quitting," but considered a return to Little Rock to be a "humiliation."

Dr. Berman reported that "[m]istakes, real or perceived, posed a profound threat to his self-esteem/self-worth and represented evidence for a lack of control over his environment. Feelings of unworthiness, inferiority, and guilt followed and were difficult for him to tolerate. There are signs of an intense and profound anguish, harsh self-evaluation, shame, and chronic fear. All these on top of an evident clinical depression and his separation from the comforts and security of Little Rock.

³⁰³ Berman Report at 3. Dr. Berman noted that "[r]ecent studies . . . have documented a significant relationship between perfectionism and both depression and suicidality, particularly when mediated by stress." <u>Id.</u> at 13.

³⁰⁴ <u>Id.</u> at 3.

^{305 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 5.

³⁰⁶ Id. at 13.

³⁰⁷ Id. at 7.

He, furthermore, faced a feared humiliation should he resign and return to Little Rock." The torn note "highlights his preoccupation with themes of guilt, anger, and his need to protect others." The same of guilt, anger, and his need to

Dr. Berman noted that Mr. Foster's admission to his sister on the Friday before his death that he was depressed was a "profound expression of his depression." Dr. Berman also noted Mr. Foster's July 19 call to Dr. Larry Watkins in Little Rock, during which Mr. Foster referred to symptoms of a mild depression and to stress, criticism, and long hours. 311

Dr. Berman stated that Mr. Foster was "not a help-seeker" and was "reluctant to seek help" although he was "[a] ware he was in trouble psychologically." Dr. Berman stated that "[t] his difficulty accepting the vulnerable position is common to successful executives." Dr. Berman stated that "[b]y the Friday before his death he was desperate; calling for names of psychiatrists was a clear . . . admission of his failure. He was ambivalent and fearful about this help-

^{308 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 14.

³⁰⁹ <u>Id.</u> at 4.

³¹⁰ Id. at 7.

^{111 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 6.

³¹² <u>Id.</u> at 13.

³¹³ Id. at 14.

³¹⁴ Id.

seeking." 315 He ultimately "preferred the safety of his family physician . . . to the immediacy and presence of other, unknown professionals in the DC area." 316

Dr. Berman said that Mr. Foster's "last 96 hours show clear signs of crisis and uncharacteristic vulnerability." Dr. Berman concluded, furthermore, that "[t]here is little doubt that Foster was clinically depressed . . . in early 1993, and, perhaps, sub-clinically even before this." Dr. Berman noted that there was some history of depression in the family. 319

Dr. Berman explained that for certain executives facing difficult circumstances, "[i]n essence, death is preferred to preserve one's identity. The suicide has an inability to tolerate an altered view of himself; suicide maintains a self-view and escapes having to incorporate discordant implications about the self. These types of suicides are typically complete surprises to others in the available support system." 320

As to why Mr. Foster was overwhelmed at that particular time, Dr. Berman explained that Mr. Foster was "under an increasing burden of intense external stress, a loss of security, a painful scanning of his environment for negative judgments

³¹⁵ Id.

³¹⁶ Id. at 13.

^{317 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 10.

³¹⁸ Id. at 9.

³¹⁹ Id. at 6.

³²⁰ <u>Id.</u> at 14.

regarding his performance, a rigid hold of perfectionistic self-demands, a breakdown in and the absence of his usual ability to handle that stress primarily due to the impact of a mental disorder which was undertreated." 321

Mr. Foster apparently did not leave a note that specifically refers to or contemplates suicide. Dr. Berman indicated that the great majority of persons committing suicide do not leave a note. Dr. Berman also stated, with respect to the lack of a note in this case, that Mr. Foster was "intensely self-focused at this point; overwhelmed and out of control." Dr. Berman also stated.

As to the Fort Marcy Park location, Dr. Berman stated that Mr. Foster "was ambivalent to the end" and may have driven for a while before going to Fort Marcy Park. 324 He may have "simply and inadvertently happened upon the park or he may have purposely picked it off the area map found in his car. "325 Dr. Berman

stated: "We know Foster valued privacy. He spoke in his

Commencement Address of taking an occasional walk alone in the

woods." Mr. Foster's suicide in Fort Marcy Park is "[s]imilar to the typical male physician who suicides by seeking the guaranteed

³²¹ Id. at 15.

³²² Id. With respect to

Id. As to Mr. Foster's eating lunch on July 20, Dr. Berman stated that "[t]here is no study in the professional literature that has examined eating behavior prior to suicides" and that "even death row inmates, knowing they are to die within a short time, eat a last meal." Id. at 14.

³²⁴ Id.

³²⁵ Id.

privacy of a hotel room, and a 'do not disturb' sign."326

In sum, Dr. Berman, based on his evaluation of the evidence, concluded: "In my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion." 327

B. <u>Evidence</u>

The OIC, like other investigations before, is not aware of a single, obvious triggering event that might have motivated Mr.

Foster to commit suicide. Therefore, the following is simply a brief outline of some of the evidence relevant to probleman's analysis and to the ultimate determination that Mr. Foster's state of mind was consistent with suicide. This outline is not designed to set forth or to suggest some particular reason or set of reasons why Mr. Foster committed suicide. Rather, the issue for purposes of the death investigation is whether Mr. Foster committed suicide, and this outline is designed to show that, as Dr. Berman concluded, compelling evidence exists that Mr. Foster was distressed or depressed in a manner consistent with suicide. 328

³²⁶ Id.

³²⁷ Id.

The OIC has been mindful of and sought to comply with the requirement of Prestraint imposed by the Independent Counsel Reauthorization Act of 1994: The reporting requirement is not "intended in any way to authorize independent counsels to make public findings or conclusions that violate normal standards of due process, privacy or simple fairness." H.R. Conf Rep. No. 103-511, at 19 (1994).

To begin with, in his six months in the White House, Mr.

Foster was involved in work on a number of important and difficult issues. The issues included, for example, the appointments and vetting of an Attorney General, a Supreme Court Justice, as well as many others (some of which developed into difficult situations abounding with unfavorable public comment); legal issues related to health care, such as medical malpractice reform; litigation related to the Health Care Task Force; the dismissal of White House Travel Office employees and the ensuing fallout from that incident; the Clintons' tax returns (which involved an issue regarding treatment of the Clintons' 1992 sale of their interest in Whitewater) preparation of the Clintons' blind trust; liaison with the White House Usher's Office over issues related to the White House Residence; and issues related to the Freedom of Information Act. 329

The work proved to be difficult and stressful. In a letter to a friend in Arkansas on March 4, 1993, for example, Mr. Foster wrote: "I have never worked so hard for so long in my life. The legal issues are mind boggling and the time pressures are immense. . . . The pressure, financial sacrifice and family

This summary report is not an appropriate forum for an exposition of substantive events under investigation by the OIC -- including Whitewater, Madison, and Travel Office issues -- and Mr. Foster's possible relationship to those events. Those investigations have not concluded, and it thus would be inappropriate to publicly disclose evidence on such matters. In any event, much information on those subjects is publicly accessible in reports of congressional committees and federal agencies, in several books, and in numerous media articles and reports.

disruption are the price of public service at this level. As they say, 'The wind blows hardest at the top of the mountain.' 1330

During that six-month period, certain other aspects of Mr. Foster's life also came under some scrutiny. For example, in May 1993, a controversy arose over membership of Administration officials in the Country Club of Little Rock, which had had no black members. Mr. Foster was a member of that club and resigned from it that month. On a copy of a May 11, 1993, newspaper article in Mr. Foster's office that mentioned the controversy, Mr. Foster wrote, "I wish I had done more." 331

At the same time, the White House staff generally was subject to media criticism during the first six months of the Administration. Some public criticism suggested incompetence, if not malfeasance, by staff members. Mr. Foster himself was mentioned in some of the critical editorial commentary. 332

Numerous witnesses said that Mr. Foster was concerned and/or upset over the press criticism. 333 According to Mr. Foster's

oic Doc. No. DC-210-5573.

³³¹ OIC Doc. No. DC-210-3907.

^{332 &}lt;u>See Who Is Vincent Foster?</u>, Wall St. J. June 17, 1993, at A10; <u>Vincent Foster's Victory</u>, Wall St. J., June 24, 1993, at A12.

^{333 &}lt;u>See, e.g.,</u> Beryl Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 2; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 4; Alice Mae Foster 302, 5/2/95, at 2; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 8; Hockersmith 302, 8/31/95, at 3; Kennedy 302, 5/6/94, at 4-5; Lindsey 302, 6/22/94, at 2; Lyons OIC, 7/25/95, at 19-21; Scott 302, 6/9/94, at 3; Thomases OIC, 7/7/95, at 36-37; Tripp 302, 3/27/95-3/28/95, at 2-3.

brother-in-law, former Congressman Beryl Anthony, Mr. Foster said words to the effect that he had "spent a lifetime building [his] reputation" and was "in the process of having it tarnished." 334

As Dr. Berman noted, reputation was clearly important to Mr. Foster. Indeed, in the May 8, 1993, commencement address, Mr. Foster said that "[d]ents to the reputation in the legal profession are irreparable" and that "no victory, no advantage, no fee, no favor . . . is worth even a blemish on your reputation for intellect and integrity." He emphasized that the "reputation you develop for intellectual and ethical integrity will be your greatest asset or your worst enemy."

In that commencement address, Mr. Foster also noted that there will be "failures, and criticisms and bad press and lies, stormy days and cloudy days." He advised to "[t]ake time out for yourself. Have some fun, go fishing, every once in a while take a walk in the woods by yourself." He suggested that "[i]f you find yourself getting burned out or unfulfilled, unappreciated[,]... have the courage to make a change."

The Travel Office matter, in particular, was the subject of public controversy beginning in May 1993 and continuing through Mr. Foster's death. Criticism focused on the White House's handling of the matter before and after the May 19 firings.

Legislation enacted on July 2, 1993, required the General Accounting Office (GAO) to investigate the Travel Office firings.

There was a possibility of some form of congressional review, or

USPP Report, 7/27/93, at 1 (B. Anthony interview).

perhaps special counsel investigation, as well as the GAO investigation. During the week of July 12, Mr. Foster contacted private attorneys seeking advice in connection with the Travel Office incident. 336

At some point in the last weeks of his life, Mr. Foster wrote a note³³⁷ that he had "made mistakes from ignorance, inexperience and overwork" and that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight of public life in Washington. Here ruining people is considered sport."³³⁸

See, e.g., Appoint Special Counsel, USA Today, July 19, 1993, at 10A; The Travel Office Controversy Isn't Over, Wash. Times, July 12, 1993, at F2; A Stealthy, Evasive Confession, N.Y. Times, July 11, 1993, at § 4, p. 18.

^{336 &}lt;u>See</u> Beryl Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 2; Beryl Anthony OIC, 6/25/96, at 5-6; Lyons 302, 5/12/94, at 3; Lyons OIC, 7/25/95, at 32-33.

Office incident, Mr. Foster must have written it at some point in the last several weeks of his life. The FBI Laboratory found one latent print on the note and later determined that the print belonged to Bernard Nussbaum. FBI Lab Report, 7/5/95, at 1. (Mr. Nussbaum handled the note after its discovery and before its production to the Park Police.) The note already was torn into pieces when produced to the Park Police; as received by Mr. Fiske's Office and the OIC, there was one missing piece to the note. The missing piece is from the bottom portion of the page, which appears to be blank.

³³⁸ At the request of the OIC, the FBI Laboratory compared the original note to four original pages of known writing of Mr. Foster that the OIC had obtained from the documents that were in Mr. Foster's office at the time of his death. The Laboratory determined that the note and these four sheets were written by the same person (Vincent Foster). FBI Lab Report, 11/9/95, at 1.

The OIC also retained an independent handwriting expert, Gus R. Lesnevich. Mr. Lesnevich served in the Questioned Document Section of the U.S. Army Criminal Investigation Laboratory in Vietnam. In 1974, he joined the United States Secret Service and in 1976 became Senior Document Examiner at the Secret Service

Identification Branch. In 1981, he entered private practice and has worked as an expert for federal and state law enforcement agencies, Legal Aid, and public defenders. He has qualified and testified as an expert witness in numerous state and federal courts throughout the United States. He was retained as a government expert in six cases in the Iran-Contra matter, and he has been retained in numerous other high-profile federal criminal cases.

In this matter, Mr. Lesnevich compared the original note to four original pages of known writing of Mr. Foster that were in his office at the time of his death; to one other original page of paper that was known to have been written by Mr. Foster; and to 18 original checks bearing the known writing of Mr. Foster. Mr. Lesnevich concluded that the written text on the note "contained normal, natural and spontaneous writing variations. These normal, natural and spontaneous writing variations can be found in the letter formations, beginning strokes, ending strokes, connecting strokes, etc." Lesnevich Report at 2. further concluded that "examination and comparison of the questioned written text appearing on the note with the known writing on the [known] documents has revealed that the author of the known documents wrote the note." Id. (reference numbers omitted). Mr. Lesnevich prepared a thorough 51-page comparison chart "that points out and illustrates a number of the normal, natural and spontaneous writing habits that were found common between the written text appearing on the questioned note and the known handwriting of Vincent Foster found on the [submitted known] documents." Id. at 3.

Previous investigations also commissioned handwriting analyses of the note. At the request of Mr. Fiske's office, the FBI Laboratory performed a handwriting analysis of the original note, comparing it to a "[h]andwriting sample bearing the purported known writing of Vincent Foster" and determined that the note was written by the same person who wrote the known sample. FBI Lab Report, 6/17/94, at 1-2. At the request of the Park Police, the United States Capitol Police performed a handwriting analysis of the note, comparing it to a copy of a handwritten letter of Mr. Foster that had been provided by Mrs. Foster. The U.S. Capitol Police concluded that "[b]oth the Known and Questioned Documents were completed by the same writer/author and that writer/author is known as Vincent W. Foster." Report of United States Capitol Police, Identification Section, 7/29/93, at 2.

The number of examinations, the experience and expertise of the many different examiners, the variety and quantity of knownsample documents, the fact that the examinations commissioned by the OIC and Mr. Fiske's Office were conducted with original During that same period, according to Mr. Foster's immediate superior, Counsel Bernard Nussbaum, Mr. Foster's work effort decreased noticeably. According to William Kennedy, Sheila Anthony, and Lisa Foster, Mr. Foster said he was considering resigning. According to William Kennedy, Sheila Robert Said he was considering resigning.

Mr. Foster's sister Sheila Anthony said that Mr. Foster told her on Friday, July 16 that he was depressed. She furnished him the names of three psychiatrists. Mr. Foster did not speak to any of the three psychiatrists, although phone records show that Mr. Foster attempted to contact one of them on July 16.343 When Mr. Foster was found at Fort Marcy Park, a list of the three psychiatrists was in his wallet.

Lisa Foster said that her husband cried while talking to her on Friday night, July 16 and that Mr. Foster mentioned resigning

documents (as opposed to photocopies), and the unanimity of the examiners in their conclusions together lead clearly to the conclusion that Mr. Foster wrote the note.

Nussbaum 302, 6/8/95, at 6. Another witness said that he was told by Mr. Nussbaum that Mr. Foster's work product had deteriorated and that Mr. Foster had seemed distracted. 302, 10/23/95, at 14.

 $^{^{340}}$ Lisa Foster 302, 5/9/94, at 15; Kennedy OIC, 3/2/95, at 66-67; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 9.

 $^{^{341}}$ S. Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 7-8; see also USPP Report, 7/27/93, at 1 (B. Anthony interview); USPP Report, 7/29/93, at 2 (L. Foster interview).

USPP Report (Rolla), 7/27/93, at 1.

³⁴³ OIC Doc. No. DC-39-6.

³⁴⁴ USPP Report (Rolla), 7/27/93, at 1.

during the weekend of July 16-18.345

Meanwhile, Mr. Foster's mother, Alice Mae Foster, said that she talked to her son a day or two before his death and that he said he was unhappy because of his job and that it was "such a grind." 346

On Monday, July 19, Mr. Foster contacted Dr. Larry Watkins, his physician in Little Rock, and was prescribed an antidepressant. Watkins' typed notes of July 21 say the following:

I talked to Vince on 7/19/93, at which time he complained of anorexia and insomnia. He had no GI [gastrointestinal] symptoms. We discussed the possibility of taking Axid or Zantac to help with any ulcer symptoms as he was under a lot of stress. He was concerned about the criticism they were getting and the long hours he was working at the White House. He did feel that he had some mild depression. I started him on Desyrel, 50 mg. He was to start with one at bedtime and move up to three. . . . I received word at 10:20 p.m. on 7/20/93 that he had committed suicide. 347

Dr. Watkins said that it was unusual, even unprecedented, for Mr. Foster to call him directly. Hisa Foster said that Mr. Foster took one tablet of the antidepressant medication the night of the 19th. He was unusual, even unprecedented, for Mr.

In sum, the OIC cannot set forth a particular reason or set of reasons $\underline{\text{why}}$ Mr. Foster committed suicide. The important

³⁴⁵ 302, 4/7/95, at 3, 5.

³⁴⁶ Alice Mae Foster 302, 5/2/95, at 3.

³⁴⁷ OIC Doc. No. DC-41-2.

 $^{^{348}}$ 302, 5/16/94, at 2.

³⁴⁹ 302, 5/9/94, at 13.

issue, from the standpoint of the death investigation, is whether Mr. Foster committed suicide. On that issue, the state-of-mind evidence is compelling, and it demonstrates that Mr. Foster was, in fact, distressed or depressed in a manner consistent with suicide. Indeed, the evidence was sufficient for Dr. Berman to conclude that "to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide." 350

X. SUMMARY OF CONCLUSIONS

The following summarizes the evidence and conclusions of

To Sum Up, The OIC has investigated the cause and manner of Mr.

Foster's death. To ensure that all relevant issues were fully considered, carefully analyzed, and properly assessed, the OIC retained a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators. The experts included Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, Dr. Henry C. Lee, and Dr. Alan L. Berman. The investigators included an FBI agent detailed from the FBI-MPD Cold Case Homicide Squad in Washington, D.C.; an investigator who also had extensive homicide experience as a detective with the Metropolitan Police Department in Washington, D.C., for over 20 years; and two other OIC investigators who had experience as FBI agents investigating the murders of federal officials and other homicides. The OIC legal staff in Washington, D.C., and Little Rock, Arkansas, participated in examining the analyses and conclusions of the OIC experts and investigators and in preparing

³⁵⁰ Berman Report at 15.

this report.

The autopsy report and the reports of the pathologists retained by the OIC and Mr. Fiske's office demonstrate that the cause of death was a gunshot wound through the back of Mr. Foster's mouth and out the back of his head. The autopsy photographs depict the wound in the back of the head, and the photographs show the trajectory rod through the wound. The evidence, including the photographic evidence, reveals no other trauma or wounds on Mr. Foster's body.

The available evidence points clearly to suicide as the manner of death. That conclusion is based on the evidence gathered and the analyses performed during previous investigations, and the additional evidence gathered and analyses performed during the OIC investigation, including the evaluations of Dr. Lee, Dr. Blackbourne, Dr. Berman, and the various OIC investigators.

When police and rescue personnel arrived at the scene, they found Mr. Foster dead with a gun in his right hand. That gun, the evidence tends to show, belonged to Mr. Foster. Gunshot residue-like material was observed on Mr. Foster's right hand in a manner consistent both with test firings of the gun and with the gun's cylinder gap. Gunshot residue was found in his mouth. DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster was found on the gun. Blood was detected on the paper initially used to package the gun. Blood spatters were detected on the lifts from the gun. In addition, lead residue was found on the clothes worn by Mr.

Foster when found at the scene. This evidence, taken together, leads to the conclusion that Mr. Foster fired this gun into his mouth. This evidence also leads to the conclusion that this shot was fired while he was wearing the clothes in which he was found. Mr. Foster's thumb was trapped in the trigger guard, and the trigger caused a noticeable indentation on the thumb, demonstrating that the gun remained in his hand after firing.

The police detected no signs of a struggle at the scene, and examination of Mr. Foster's clothes by Dr. Lee revealed no evidence of a struggle or of dragging. Nor does the evidence reveal that Mr. Foster was intoxicated or drugged.

Dr. Lee found gunshot residue in a sample of the soil from the place where Mr. Foster was found. He also found a bone chip containing DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster in debris from the clothing. Dr. Lee observed blood-like spatter on vegetation in the photographs of the scene. Investigators found a quantity of blood under Mr. Foster's back and head when the body was turned, and Dr. Beyer, who performed the autopsy, found a large amount of blood in the body bag. In addition, the blood spatters on Mr. Foster's face had not been altered or smudged, contrary to what likely would have occurred had the body been moved and the head wrapped or cleaned. Fort Marcy Park is publicly accessible and traveled; Mr. Foster was discovered in that park in broad daylight; and no one saw Mr. Foster being carried into the park which would have been noteworth. All of this evidence, taken together, leads to the conclusion that the shot was fired by Mr.

Foster where he was found a Fort Marcy Park.

The evidence with respect to state of mind points as well to suicide. Mr. Foster told his sister several days before his death that he was depressed; he cried at dinner with his wife four days before his death; he told his mother a day or two before his death that he was unhappy because work was "a grind"; he was consulting attorneys for legal advice the week before his death; he told several people he was considering resignation; he wrote a note that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight of public life in Washington. Here ruining people is considered sport." The day before his death, he contacted a physician and indicated that he was under stress. He was prescribed antidepressant medication and took one tablet that evening.

Dr. Berman concluded that Mr. Foster's "last 96 hours show clear signs of crisis and uncharacteristic vulnerability."³⁵¹
Dr. Berman stated, furthermore, that "[t]here is little doubt that Foster was clinically depressed . . . in early 1993, and, perhaps, sub-clinically even before this."³⁵² Dr. Berman concluded that "[i]n my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion."³⁵³

In sum, based on all of the available evidence, which is

 $^{^{351}}$ Berman Report at 10.

³⁵² <u>Id.</u> at 9.

^{353 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 15.

considerable, the OIC agrees with the conclusion reached by every official entity that has examined the issue: Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993.

SPOT-IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA CIRCUIT Division (94-1) for the Purpose of Appointing Independent Counsels RT ON THE DEATH OF VINCENT W. FOSTER, JR., BY THE OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL REPORT ON THE DEATH OF VINCENT W. IN RE: MADISON GUARANTY SAVINGS & LOAN ASSOCIATION C5's /statements Filed: July __, 1997

TABLE OF CONTENTS

I.	INTRO	ODUCTION						٠		٠	٠	٠	•	•	•	•	•	•	1
II.	BACK	GROUND .					٠	٠				•	٠						
	A.	1993 Par	k Poli	ce I	nvest	igat	ior	1		•		•			•	•			
	В.	1994 Fis	ke Inv	resti	gation	n.	٠					•							
	C.	Congress	ional	Inqu	iries					•	•	•							
	D.	Appointm	ent of	the	Inde	pend	lent	C	ouns	sel								•	
III.	OVER	VIEW										•				٠			
	A.	Scrutiny						٠				•		٠					
	B.	OIC Pers	onnel				٠	٠				•		•		•			
	C.,	Methodol	ogy .									٠							
	D.	Report						٠					•		٠				
IV.	FACT	UAL SUMMA	RY .					٠			٠	•	•			•			•
	A.	Mr. Fost 1993 .	er's E	Backg:	round	and	l Ac	cti	vit:	ies ·		n ·	Ju •	ly ·	. 2	0,	•	•	1
	D	T	CV .							٠	•	٠							
	В.	Fort Mar	· I															-	
V.		Fort Mar NSIC ANAL									٠								
V.			YSES								•			•	•		•		
٧.	FORE	NSIC ANAL	YSES	 	 						•								
V.	FORE	NSIC ANAL	YSES ory Ana	 alyse:	 			•			•								
V.	FORE	NSIC ANAL Autopsy Laborato	YSES					•											
ν.	FORE	NSIC ANAL Autopsy Laborato 1. Gun	YSES ory Ana Oper																
ν.	FORE	NSIC ANAL Autopsy Laborato 1. Gun a.	YSES Ory Ana Oper Seri	ration	 n					٠	•								
V.	FORE	NSIC ANAL Autopsy Laborato 1. Gun a. b.	Oper Seri	ation	n						•		•	٠					
V.	FORE	Autopsy Laborato 1. Gun a. b.	Oper Seri Ammu	ration al Nu unitio	n umbers						•								
ν.	FORE	Autopsy Laborato 1. Gun a. b. c. d.	Oper Seri Ammu	cation al Number of the contract of the contra	n umbers	· · ·													
V.	FORE	Autopsy Laborato 1. Gun a. b. c. d. e.	Oper Seri Ammu	cation al Numition	n umbers														

				(1) Guilbliot Reblade of Hallab	
				(2) Indentation on Thumb	
			h.	Summary: Gún	
٠		2.	Clot	hing	
			a.	Gunshot Residue	
			b.	Bloodstain Patterns as Depicted in Photographs from Scene	
			C.	Blood Drainage After Movement from Fort Park and Bloodstains on Clothing at Auto	
			d.	Mineral/Vegetative Material	
			e.	Lack of Rips, Tears, or Scraping on Clot	hing
			f.	Bone Chip	
			g.	Pants Pocket and Oven Mitt	
			h.	Hairs and Fibers	
		3.	Eyeg	lasses	
			a.	Blood	
			b.	Gunpowder	
			C.	Summary: Glasses	
		4.	Surr	ounding Area	
			a.	Gunshot Residue in Soil	
			b.	Possible Bloodstains on Vegetation at So	cene .
		5.	Cont	ents of Bodily Fluids	
	C.	Revi	ew by	Pathologists	
VI.	ISSU	ES RE	LATIN	G TO EVIDENCE AT SCENE	
	A.	Bloo	d Tra	nsfer Stain	
	В.	Quan	tity	of Blood	
	C.	Unid	entif	ied Persons and Cars	

	D.	Car Locks
	E.	Neighborhood
	F.	Pager
VII.	ISSU	ES RELATED TO CONDUCT OF INITIAL INVESTIGATION
	A.	Photographs
	В.	Keys
	C.	X-Rays
VIII	. OTH	ER ISSUES
	A.	Gun Observations and Ownership
		1. Observations of Gun at Scene
		2. Ownership of Gun
	В.	Briefcase
		1. Mr. Foster's Departure from the White House
		2. Mr. Foster's Car at Fort Marcy
		3. Park Police Communications with Secret Service .
		4. Mr. Foster's Office at the White House
		5. Mr. Foster's Briefcase
		6. Summary: Briefcase
	C.	Notification
	D.	Search for Bullet
IX.	STAT	E OF MIND
	A.	Dr. Berman's Analysis
	в.	Evidence
37	CITMAN	ARY OF CONCLUCIONS

IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA CIRCUIT

Division (94-1) for the Purpose of Appointing Independent Counsels

REPORT ON THE DEATH OF VINCENT W. FOSTER, JR.,
BY THE OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
IN RE: MADISON GUARANTY SAVINGS & LOAN ASSOCIATION

I. INTRODUCTION

In accordance with 28 U.S.C. § 594(h), the Office of
Independent Counsel In re: Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan
Association (the OIC) files this summary report on the 1993 death
of Deputy Counsel to the President Vincent W. Foster, Jr.

On July 20, 1993, police and rescue personnel were called to Fort Marcy Park in suburban Northern Virginia. They found Mr. Foster lying dead with a gun in his right hand and gunshot residue-like material on that hand. There were no signs of a struggle. There was a gunshot wound through the back of his head and blood under his head and back. The autopsy determined that Mr. Foster's death was caused by a gunshot through the back of his mouth exiting the back of his head. The autopsy revealed no other wounds on Mr. Foster's body.

The police later learned that Mr. Foster had called a family doctor for antidepressant medication the day before his death.

He had told his sister four days before his death that he was

FOIA # none (URTS 16310) DocId: 70105176 Page 470

depressed, and she had given him the names of three psychiatrists. He had written in the days or weeks before his death that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight of public life in Washington. Here, ruining people is considered sport."

Two law enforcement investigations -- the initial United States Park Police investigation and a subsequent investigation conducted under the direction of regulatory Independent Counsel Robert B. Fiske, Jr. -- concluded that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park. Two inquiries in the Congress of the United States reached the same conclusion. After analysis of the evidence gathered during those investigations, and further investigation including adducing evidence before the federal grand jury in Washington, D.C., the OIC likewise has concluded that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park.

The OIC's conclusion is based on analyses and conclusions of a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators retained by the OIC. They include Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, a forensic pathologist who is the Medical Examiner for San Diego County, California; Dr. Henry C. Lee, an expert in physical evidence and crime scene reconstruction who is Director of the Connecticut State Police Forensic Science Laboratory; Dr. Alan L. Berman, an expert suicidologist who currently is Executive Director of the American Association of Suicidology; and several experienced investigators with extensive service in the Federal

Bureau of Investigation (FBI) and other law enforcement agencies.

These experts and investigators reviewed the evidence gathered during the prior investigations and conducted further investigation as necessary.

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "Vincent Foster committed suicide on July 20, 1993 in Ft. Marcy Park by placing a .38 caliber revolver in his mouth and pulling the trigger. His death was at his own hand." Dr. Lee reported that "[a]fter careful review of the crime scene photographs, reports, and reexamination of the physical evidence, the data indicate that the death of Mr. Vincent W. Foster, Jr. is consistent with a suicide. The location where Mr. Foster's body was found is consistent with the primary scene," that is, the location where he committed suicide. Dr. Berman stated that "[i]n my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion." OIC investigators concurred, based on investigation and analysis of the evidentiary record, that Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park.

¹ Report to the Office of the Independent Counsel Concerning the Death of Vincent Foster, submitted by Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, M.D., at 5 (Blackbourne Report).

Forensic Report to the Independent Counsel In Re Vincent W. Foster, Jr., submitted by Dr. Henry C. Lee, Ph.D., at 495 (Lee Report).

³ Report to the Office of Independent Counsel, submitted by Dr. Alan L. Berman, Ph.D., at 15 (Berman Report).

II. BACKGROUND

A. 1993 Park Police Investigation

Because Mr. Foster's body was found in Fort Marcy, a park maintained by the National Park Service, the United States Park Police conducted the investigation of his death. On the night of the death (July 20, 1993), Mr. Foster's body was transported to Fairfax County Hospital in Fairfax, Virginia. The next day, Dr. James C. Beyer, Deputy Chief Medical Examiner, Northern Virginia District of the Virginia Office of the Chief Medical Examiner, conducted an autopsy of Mr. Foster's body in the presence of an assistant and four Park Police officers.

The FBI assisted the Park Police in certain aspects of the ensuing death investigation, as did other federal and Virginia agencies. Moreover, the FBI, at the direction of the Department of Justice, opened a separate investigation of possible obstruction of justice after a note was reportedly found on Monday, July 26, 1993, in Mr. Foster's briefcase at the White House.

On August 10, 1993, the Department of Justice, FBI, and Park Police jointly announced the results of the death and note investigations. The Park Police concluded that Mr. Foster

⁴ <u>See</u> 16 U.S.C. § 1a-6(b). The FBI has mandatory jurisdiction to investigate possible murders of certain high-ranking individuals employed in the White House — those appointed under Section 105(a)(2)(A) of title 3 employed in the Executive Office of the President. <u>See</u> 18 U.S.C. § 1751(a) (defining persons covered by statute). Mr. Foster was appointed under Section 105(a)(2)(B) and thus was not an official covered by Section 1751. OIC Dec. No. DC-210-5151.

committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park. Robert Langston, Chief of the Park Police, explained:

The condition of the scene, the medical examiner's findings and the information gathered clearly indicate that Mr. Foster committed suicide. Without an eyewitness, the conclusion of suicide is deducted after a review of the injury, the presence of the weapon, the existence of some indicators of a reason, and the elimination of murder. Our investigation has found no evidence of foul play. The information gathered from associates, relatives and friends provide us with enough evidence to conclude that Mr. Foster's -- that Mr. Foster was anxious about his work and he was distressed to the degree that he took his own life.⁵

Based on the evidence the FBI gathered in its investigation, the Department of Justice did not seek criminal charges for obstruction of justice.

B. 1994 Fiske Investigation

In 1992 and 1993, the Resolution Trust Corporation (RTC) examined the operations of Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan, a defunct savings and loan in Little Rock, Arkansas, that had been operated by James and Susan McDougal. The McDougals also had been partners with William Jefferson Clinton and Hillary Rodham Clinton in an Arkansas real estate venture known as the Whitewater Development Company. In October 1993, the RTC sent nine criminal referrals to the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock concerning the activities of Madison Guaranty.

Also in 1993, the FBI investigated the activities of Capital

⁵ Federal News Service (August 10, 1993).

⁶ Id.

⁷ The RTC had sent one criminal referral in September 1992 to the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock.

Management Services, Inc., a small business investment company in Little Rock that had been operated by David L. Hale. Mr. Hale was indicted by a federal grand jury in the Eastern District of Arkansas on September 23, 1993.

Both the Hale prosecution and the Madison investigation were transferred in November 1993 from the United States Attorney's Office in Little Rock to the Fraud Section of the Department of Justice in Washington. On December 20, 1993, the White House confirmed that Whitewater-related documents had been in Mr. Foster's White House office at the time of his death. On January 12, 1994, President Clinton asked Attorney General Reno to appoint an independent counsel, and on January 20, 1994, the Attorney General appointed Robert B. Fiske, Jr., to take over the investigation.

Mr. Fiske's jurisdictional mandate vested in him authority to investigate whether any individuals or entities committed federal crimes "relating in any way to President William Jefferson Clinton's or Mrs. Hillary Rodham Clinton's relationships with (1) Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association, (2) Whitewater Development Corporation or (3) Capital Management Services." After his appointment, Mr. Fiske took over both the Hale prosecution and the continuing Madison investigation.

Mr. Fiske also opened a new investigation of Mr. Foster's death, utilizing FBI resources and a panel of distinguished and experienced pathologists. On June 30, 1994, Mr. Fiske issued a

report concluding that "[t]he overwhelming weight of the evidence compels the conclusion . . . that Vincent Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993."8

C. Congressional Inquiries

On February 24, 1994, Congressman William F. Clinger, Jr., then the Ranking Republican on the Committee on Government Operations of the United States House of Representatives, initiated a probe into the death of Mr. Foster. Mr. Clinger's staff interviewed emergency rescue personnel, law enforcement officials, and other persons involved in the Park Police investigation of Mr. Foster's death. Mr. Clinger's staff obtained access to the Park Police reports and to photographs taken at the scene and at the autopsy. Mr. Clinger issued a report on August 12, 1994, concluding that "all available facts lead to the undeniable conclusion that Vincent W. Foster, Jr. took his own life in Fort Marcy Park, Virginia on July 20, 1993."

The United States Senate Committee on Banking, Housing, and Urban Affairs conducted an inquiry into the Park Police

Report of the Independent Counsel Robert B. Fiske, Jr., In Re Vincent W. Foster, Jr. at 58 (June 30, 1994) (Fiske Report).

⁹ Summary Report by William F. Clinger, Jr., Ranking Republican, Committee on Government Operations, U.S. House of Representatives, on the Death of White House Deputy Counsel Vincent W. Foster, Jr., at 1 (Aug. 12, 1994).

¹⁰ Id.

^{11 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 6.

investigation of Mr. Foster's death. The Committee concluded its inquiry with a report issued on January 3, 1995, stating that "[t]he evidence overwhelmingly supports the conclusion of the Park Police that on July 20, 1993, Mr. Foster died in Fort Marcy Park from a self-inflicted gun shot wound to the upper palate of his mouth." The additional views of Senators D'Amato, Faircloth, Bond, Hatch, Shelby, Mack, and Domenici stated that "[w]e agree with the majority's conclusion that on July 20, 1993 Vincent Foster took his own life in Fort Marcy Park." 13

D. Appointment of the Independent Counsel

On August 5, 1994, after enactment of the Independent
Counsel Reauthorization Act of 1994, the Special Division of the
United States Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia
Circuit appointed Kenneth W. Starr as Independent Counsel In re:
Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association. The OIC was given
jurisdiction to investigate and prosecute matters "relating in
any way to James B. McDougal's, President William Jefferson
Clinton's, or Mrs. Hillary Rodham Clinton's relationships with
Madison Guaranty Savings & Loan Association, Whitewater
Development Corporation, or Capital Management Services, Inc."

Due to continuing questions about Mr. Foster's death, the relationship between Mr. Foster's death and the handling of documents (including Whitewater-related documents) from Mr. Foster's office after his death, and Mr. Foster's possible role

¹² S. Rep. No. 103-433, at 4 (Jan. 3, 1995).

^{13 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 51.

or involvement in other events under investigation by the OIC, the OIC reviewed and analyzed the evidence gathered during prior investigations of Mr. Foster's death and conducted further investigation.

III. OVERVIEW

A. Scrutiny

The gunshot death of a high-ranking White House lawyer who had been a law partner of the First Lady of the United States and friend to both the President and the First Lady was bound to be heavily scrutinized -- and it has been. Many persons have publicly identified specific issues regarding Mr. Foster's death that, in their view, might raise broader questions about the ultimate conclusion that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park. Those questions have arisen and to some extent persisted for many of the same reasons that numerous suicides are questioned. In this case, as in many suicides, no identified eyewitness saw Mr. Foster kill himself, and Mr. Foster apparently did not leave a suicide note (that is, a note that specifically refers to or contemplates suicide). 14

The primary issues that have been raised regarding the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death can be grouped into several

The great majority of individuals committing suicide do not leave a note. See, e.g., Berman Report at 15; A. Leenaars, Suicide Notes, Communication, and Ideation in Assessment and Prediction of Suicide (R. Maris, A. Berman, J. Maltsberger & R. Yufit eds. 1992) (12-15% of suicide victims leave note); A. Berman, Suicide Notes and Communications in Comprehensive Textbook of Suicidology and Suicide Prevention (R. Maris, A. Berman & M. Silverman eds.) (forthcoming).

broadly defined categories: (1) forensic issues; (2) apparent differences in statements of private witnesses, Park Police personnel, and Fairfax County Fire and Rescue Department (FCFRD) personnel regarding their activities and observations at Fort Marcy Park on July 20; (3) physical evidence (such as the fatal bullet) that could not be recovered; and (4) the conduct of the Park Police investigation and the autopsy. 15

B. OIC Personnel

To ensure that these issues were fully considered, carefully examined, and properly assessed in analyzing the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death, the OIC retained a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators. The experts included Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, Dr. Henry C. Lee, and Dr. Alan L. Berman.

Dr. Blackbourne has been County Medical Examiner for San Diego County, California, since 1990. He was Chief Medical Examiner for the Commonwealth of Massachusetts from 1983 to 1990; Deputy Chief Medical Examiner in Washington, D.C., from 1972 to 1982; and Assistant Medical Examiner in Metropolitan Dade County, Florida, from 1967 to 1972. He has taught and written widely, and has testified in court on numerous occasions. He has performed over 5,500 autopsies, over 700 of which have involved gunshot wounds. The autopsies have included over 800 homicides and over 700 suicides. He is a Fellow of the American Academy of

Numerous individuals, including members of the news media, analyzed the information made public by the Senate after its inquiry and published or sent the OIC theories, articles, and reports. OIC investigators have reviewed that sizeable body of information and have taken it into account.

Forensic Sciences and a member of the National Association of Medical Examiners.

Dr. Lee has served as Director of the Connecticut State
Police Forensic Science Laboratory since 1980. He has numerous
professional affiliations and has served as a consultant to a
variety of organizations. He has received over 400 awards and
commendations, including a 1986 Distinguished Service Award and a
1994 Distinguished Fellow Award from the American Academy of
Forensic Sciences. He has been qualified in many state and
federal courts as an expert witness or an expert involved in
forensic science, forensic serology, bloodspatter analysis, crime
scene investigation, crime scene profiling, crime scene
reconstruction, fingerprints, imprints, and general physical
evidence. He has written or edited many books and articles,
including Physical Evidence (1995), Crime Scene Investigation
(1994), Physical Evidence and Forensic Science (1985), and
Physical Evidence and Crime Scene Investigation (1983).

Since 1995, Dr. Berman has been Executive Director of the American Association of Suicidology. He was President of that Association in 1984-85. From 1991 to 1995, he was Director of the National Center for the Study and Prevention of Suicide. Since 1971, he has engaged in the private practice of psychotherapy and psychological consultation. In 1982, he received the Edwin S. Shneidman Award for outstanding contribution in research by the American Association of Suicidology. He has taught and written extensively on the

subject of suicide, and has testified before committees of the United States House of Representatives and the United States Senate. He is a Distinguished Adjunct Professor of Psychology at the American University in Washington, D.C., and was a tenured professor in the Department of Psychology from 1979 to 1991. He was co-editor of Assessment and Prediction of Suicide (1992). He has been a Consulting Editor of the journal Suicide and Life-Threatening Behavior since 1981.

OIC investigators who worked with these outside, independent experts included an FBI agent detailed from the FBI-MPD¹⁶ Cold Case Homicide Squad in Washington, D.C. Agents with the Cold Case Squad work with MPD homicide detectives in reviewing and attempting to solve homicides that have remained unsolved for more than one year. Another OIC investigator has extensive homicide experience as a detective with the MPD in Washington, D.C., for over 20 years. Two other OIC investigators assigned to the Foster death matter have experience as FBI agents investigating homicides of federal officials and others.¹⁷

C. Methodology

The OIC devoted substantial effort to gathering, examining, and analyzing evidence to render as conclusive a determination as possible of the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death. In this kind of investigation -- a reconstruction based in part on

[&]quot;MPD" refers to the Metropolitan Police Department of Washington, D.C.

These investigators did not work on previous investigations of Mr. Foster's death.

evidence gathered and tested during prior investigations -- the important information in assessing the cause and manner of death includes testimonial, documentary, and photographic evidence relating to the scene and the autopsy; physical and forensic evidence gathered at the scene and the autopsy; a variety of tests and analyses of the evidence; and testimonial and documentary evidence revealing the decedent's activities and state of mind in the days and weeks before his death.¹⁸

In particular, the OIC obtained information gathered during the prior investigations of Mr. Foster's death, including physical evidence; photographs taken at the scene and the autopsy; and incident reports, interview reports, and other documents produced or gathered by the Park Police, the FCFRD, the FBI, and Mr. Fiske's office. The OIC questioned the known and identified civilian witnesses who were in Fort Marcy Park in the late afternoon of July 20, the Park Police and FCFRD personnel who responded to Fort Marcy Park, and the medical personnel who were involved in the Foster matter. Many of these persons were questioned before the federal grand jury.¹⁹

As to forensic information, the OIC attempted to obtain certain physical and forensic evidence in addition to that which had been gathered in prior investigations. Experts retained by

¹⁸ <u>See Crime Scene Investigation</u> (Lee ed. 1994); <u>see also</u> Vernon J. Geberth, <u>Practical Homicide Investigation</u> (3d ed. 1996).

¹⁹ The OIC also took appropriate steps to inquire into all allegations and information it received.

the OIC reviewed and examined the evidence. Dr. Lee reviewed and studied scene and autopsy photographs and documentation; studied, re-examined, and tested physical evidence; reviewed FBI Laboratory tests and the autopsy results; met with FBI Laboratory personnel and Dr. Beyer, the medical examiner who conducted the autopsy; and toured and examined the Fort Marcy Park scene. Dr. Lee submitted a report summarizing his work on the physical and forensic evidence and setting forth his analysis.²⁰

Dr. Blackbourne reviewed the relevant reports and the scene and autopsy photographs; reviewed microscopic slides; examined the Fort Marcy Park area; and interviewed Dr. Beyer, Dr. Haut (the medical examiner who responded to the Fort Marcy scene on July 20), and FBI and Virginia laboratory personnel. Dr. Blackbourne prepared a report summarizing his work on the forensic issues and setting forth his analysis.

As to information regarding Mr. Foster's activities and state of mind before his death, the OIC both re-interviewed certain persons who had been interviewed during prior investigations and interviewed persons not previously

As Dr. Lee explained, a perfect reconstruction of the circumstances of Mr. Foster's death was not possible at the time of the OIC's investigation. The reasons include the lack of complete documentation of the original shooting scene; the lack of subsequent records and photographs of each item of physical evidence prior to examination; the lack of x-rays of Mr. Foster's body from the autopsy; the lack of documentation of the amount of blood, tissue, and bone fragments in the areas at the scene under and around Mr. Foster's head; the lack of close-up photographs of any definite patterns and quantity of the bloodstains found on Mr. Foster's clothing and body at the scene; and the unknown location of the fatal bullet, which makes complete reconstruction of the bullet trajectory difficult. Lee Report at 485.

interviewed. These individuals included a variety of family members, friends, and associates who could potentially shed light on Mr. Foster's activities and state of mind. The OIC reviewed documents gathered in prior investigations, and sought and reviewed new documents.

The OIC provided Dr. Berman with relevant state-of-mind information (the bulk of which consisted of interview reports and transcripts), which he studied and analyzed. Dr. Berman submitted a report to the OIC summarizing his work and providing his analysis.

The OIC legal staff in Washington, D.C., and Little Rock,
Arkansas, participated in considering the analyses and
conclusions of the OIC experts and investigators and in preparing
this report. The attorneys on the legal staff possess extensive
investigative and prosecutorial experience.

D. Report

This report will describe the factual background; the forensic evidence and analyses, including the autopsy findings; the analysis of Dr. Lee; and the analyses and reports prepared by Dr. Blackbourne and the pathologists retained by Mr. Fiske's office. Above all, the Foster death case is a forensic matter, and the forensic evidence and analyses provide the foundation for the ultimate conclusion. The report then will discuss investigative work conducted with respect to other, specific issues. Finally, the report will summarize Dr. Berman's

conclusions regarding Mr. Foster's state of mind. 21

The OIC has filed this summary report with the Special Division of the United States Court of Appeals. Because of the secrecy restrictions of Federal Rule of Criminal Procedure 6(e), the OIC has not submitted the report to the Congress or released it directly to the public. The Special Division retains discretion to authorize public release of this report, and the OIC has prepared the report with the assumption that the Special Division, consistent with past practice, would see fit to authorize public release. While some descriptions of forensic evidence are necessarily graphic, the OIC has sought to comply with the 1994 Independent Counsel Reauthorization Act regarding the contents of reports.²³

Some of the best evidence of the condition of Mr. Foster's body at the time of his death is contained in photographs taken

The OIC's summary report is based on, among other sources, Dr. Lee's analysis, Dr. Blackbourne's analysis, Dr. Berman's analysis, and a number of internal OIC memoranda prepared by OIC personnel. Those documents were based on and incorporate grand jury information. The documents represent the work product of the OIC and were part of the OIC's deliberative process used to reach a decision on the Foster death matter.

Because considerable testimonial evidence was gathered before the grand jury, the OIC filed a Rule 6(e) disclosure application permitting the inclusion of grand jury information in this report to the Court. See In re North, 16 F.3d 1234, 1244 (D.C. Cir. 1994). The Court granted that motion.

The Conference Report stated that an independent counsel must exercise "restraint" in a report and that "the conferees want to make it clear that the final report requirement is not intended in any way to authorize independent counsels to make public findings or conclusions that violate normal standards of due process, privacy or simple fairness." H.R. Conf. Rep. No. 103-511, at 19 (1994).

by Park Police officers at Fort Marcy Park and in numerous photographs taken at the autopsy. However, based on traditional privacy considerations, this report does not include death scene or autopsy photographs. The potential for misuse and exploitation of such photographs is both substantial and obvious.²⁴

IV. FACTUAL SUMMARY

A. Mr. Foster's Background and Activities on July 20, 1993

Vincent W. Foster, Jr., was born on January 15, 1945, in Hope, Arkansas, to Alice Mae and Vincent W. Foster. He had two sisters, Sheila and Sharon. He was graduated from Hope High School in 1963 and from Davidson College in 1967. He married Elizabeth (Lisa) Braden in 1968, and they had three children, two boys and a girl. Mr. Foster was graduated first in his class from the University of Arkansas School of Law in 1971, where he was Managing Editor of the Law Review. He joined the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock in 1971 as an associate, and he became a Member of the Firm in 1974. Mr. Foster left the Rose Law Firm and moved to Washington in January 1993 to serve as Deputy

Cf., e.g., Navy Report Omits Suicide Notes, N.Y. Times, Nov. 2, 1996, at 9 (regarding suicide of Admiral Boorda: "The Navy Department decided not to make the notes public. . . . Many other items in the report are blacked out, like the autopsy report and the identities of people interviewed by investigators."); Katz v. National Archives and Records Administration, 68 F.3d 1438, 1441 (D.C. Cir. 1995) ("Out of concern for the Kennedy family's privacy, . . . the x-rays and photographs did not become a part of the record of the Warren Commission.").

Counsel to the President.²⁵ He initially lived in Washington with his sister Sheila Anthony and her husband Beryl Anthony.

Mrs. Lisa Foster moved to Washington in early June 1993, and the family lived in a house in the Georgetown section of Washington.

On the morning of Tuesday, July 20, 1993, six months into the Clinton Administration, Mr. Foster drove his 1988 gray Honda Accord to the White House from the house in Georgetown where he and his family were living. After dropping off his older son and his daughter on the way to work, Mr. Foster arrived at the suite on the second floor of the White House's West Wing where White House Counsel Bernard Nussbaum and Mr. Foster had offices. Three assistants (Mr. Nussbaum's assistants Betsy Pond and Linda Tripp and Mr. Foster's assistant Deborah Gorham) and an intern (Thomas Castleton) had desks in the outer office of the suite.

According to the testimony of a number of witnesses, Mr. Foster attended the morning Rose Garden ceremony announcing the nomination of Louis J. Freeh to be Director of the FBI.

According to Ms. Tripp and Ms. Pond, at about 12:00 or 12:30 p.m., Mr. Foster asked them for lunch from the White House mess.²⁶

President and Mrs. Clinton had long-standing friendships with Mr. Foster. President Clinton and Mr. Foster first knew each other as children in Hope, Arkansas; Mrs. Clinton and Mr. Foster were long-time colleagues at the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock.

²⁶ USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Pond interview); Tripp 302, 4/12/94, at 4.

As used in citations herein, the term "OIC" refers to a transcript of either an interview or a grand jury appearance by a

After eating lunch in his office, Mr. Foster left the Counsel's suite. He was seen leaving by Ms. Tripp, Ms. Pond, and Mr. Castleton.²⁷ The OIC, like the other investigative bodies before us, has not learned of or located anyone who definitively²⁸ saw Mr. Foster from the time he left the White House until near 6:00 p.m., at which time a private citizen found Mr. Foster dead in Fort Marcy Park.

B. Fort Marcy

Fort Marcy was constructed as a Civil War earthwork fortification. It is located between the George Washington Memorial Parkway (GW Parkway) and Chain Bridge Road in the Virginia suburbs of Washington, D.C., approximately 6.5 miles by car from downtown Washington. The GW Parkway, on which there is virtually constant automobile traffic, runs along the Virginia side of the Potomac River from Mount Vernon to the Capital Beltway. Several bridges connect the Parkway (or roads leading

witness. The term "302" is the traditional term used to refer to FBI interview reports and refers to interview reports of investigators assigned to Mr. Fiske's Office or the OIC. For reports of interviews, the dates listed are those on which the interviews took place.

When he left, Mr. Foster reportedly said something to the effect that there were M&M's in his office and "So long" or "I'll be back." See USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Castleton interview); Castleton 302, 5/3/94, at 2; USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (Pond interview). As will be fully discussed below, Ms. Tripp and Ms. Pond said that Mr. Foster was not carrying a briefcase when he left the suite. Mr. Castleton stated that Mr. Foster was carrying a briefcase when he left.

The one possible exception is a citizen who observed a car entering Fort Marcy in the mid-afternoon. His statements are described below.

to the Parkway) to Washington. A parking lot for the park is adjacent to the outbound side of the GW Parkway. ²⁹ Inside the park, as of July 1993, were two cannons -- one closer to the GW Parkway and a second (the one near which Mr. Foster was found) closer to Chain Bridge Road. That second cannon is approximately 200 yards from the parking area. ³⁰

Thirty-one witnesses, 19 of whom observed Mr. Foster's body, have provided relevant testimony about their activities and observations in and around the Fort Marcy Park area on July 20, 1993. They include:

6 private citizens (one of whom discovered and observed Mr. Foster's body) 31;

13 Park Police personnel (9 of whom observed Mr. Foster's body);

11 Fairfax County Fire and Rescue Department (FCFRD) personnel (8 of whom observed the body); and

Dr. Haut, the doctor representing the Medical Examiner's Office who responded to the scene and examined the body.

Between about 2:45 to 3:05 p.m., a citizen (C1) driving outbound on GW Parkway saw "a dark metallic grey, Japanese sedan"

Road, but a chain-link fence prevents vehicle entry and did so in July 1993, according to information provided by the Park Service. Moreover, trees and thick vines are growing through the fence in a manner that reveals that the fence has been there for some years. OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/1/96, at 72.

The trees, brush, and hills within the park were such that one would not walk in an absolutely straight line from the parking lot to the second cannon.

For privacy reasons, the names of the private citizens will not be included in this report.

occupied by a single, white male abruptly enter Fort Marcy
Park.³² C1 said in his initial 1993 statement to the Park
Police that the license plate was from Ohio or Arkansas.³³
Months later, on April 18, 1994, during Mr. Fiske's
investigation, C1 was shown photographs of Mr. Foster's car. C1
stated that the car in the photographs looked "similar" to the
car he recalled, but that the license plate on it differed from
that which he recalled.³⁴

Another citizen (C2) drove his rental car into the Fort
Marcy parking lot at approximately 4:30 p.m. While there, C2 saw
one unoccupied car, which he described as a "rust brown colored
car with Arkansas license plates." C2 also saw another nearby
car; that car was occupied by a man who exited his car as C2
exited his own car. C2 described this man as having "a look
like he had a -- an agenda," although "everything I based my
observation of this guy, was from my gut, more than anything
else." C2 and the man did not speak to one another. C2
went into the park to urinate, and the other man had reentered

 $^{^{32}}$ USPP Report, 7/26/93 and 8/2/93, at 1 (C1 interviews). Mr. Foster's car was a 1988 gray Honda Accord LX, 4-door, with Arkansas license plate.

³³ Id.

³⁴ 302, 4/18/94, at 2.

³⁵ OIC, 11/1/95, at 22, 2,8.

³⁶ <u>Id.</u> at 25.

³⁷ <u>Id.</u> at 27, 62.

³⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 61-62.

his car by the time C2 returned to the parking lot.³⁹ C2 then left the park in his car.⁴⁰

A man (C3) and woman (C4) pulled into the Fort Marcy parking area in C4's white Nissan at about 5:00 p.m. and were still at Fort Marcy when police and rescue personnel arrived shortly after 6:00 p.m. 41 While C3 and C4 were at Fort Marcy, another citizen (C5) drove his white van into the parking lot to urinate. C5 said that he exited his van, and while walking through the park, found Mr. Foster's body near the second cannon, the cannon closer to Chain Bridge Road. 42 C5 then left Fort Marcy and drove approximately 2.75 miles further outbound on the GW Parkway to a parking area near GW Parkway Headquarters; there, C5 reported the dead body to two off-duty Park Service employees who called 911. 43 Numerous Park Police and FCFRD personnel then responded to Fort Marcy Park. 44



³⁹ <u>Id.</u> at 38.

⁴⁰ <u>Id.</u> at 61-62.

USPP Report, 7/20/93, at 1 (C3 and C4 interviews).

OIC, 2/23/95, at 11, 22-33. The Fiske Report referred to this man as CW.

C5, among other observations, said that certain vegetation in the area appeared trampled, <u>id</u>. at 28-29, although no one else reported such an observation, <u>see</u>, <u>e.g.</u>, Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 4.

 $^{^{43}}$ C5 OIC, 2/23/95, at 39, 41-43. Records show that the 911 call was placed from a phone at that parking area. Investigators' 302, 4/29/94, at 1.

In the meantime, a woman (C6) had left her broken-down blue Mercedes, with hazard lights flashing, on the entrance road leading to the Fort Marcy parking area. She walked along GW

In the initial response, two groups of FCFRD personnel, as well as Park Police Officer Kevin Fornshill, arrived at Fort Marcy Park at approximately the same time -- about 6:10 p.m. 45 They then split into teams to search the park. Officer Fornshill and FCFRD personnel George Gonzalez and Todd Hall composed one group; FCFRD personnel Richard Arthur, James Iacone, Jennifer Wacha, and Ralph Pisani formed the other. The Fornshill-Hall-Gonzalez group first reached the body of Mr. Foster, and the other group joined them soon thereafter.

Twelve additional Park Police personnel subsequently arrived at Fort Marcy Park. Officer Franz Ferstl was the responding beat officer and, as such, was responsible for preparing the incident report. He responded to the scene at the same time as Officer Julie Spetz. Sergeant Robert Edwards, the District supervisor, also arrived on the scene. Ferstl, Spetz, and Edwards arrived before approximately 6:15 p.m., according to the report of Officer Christine Hodakievic, who arrived at approximately 6:15 p.m. and recorded the names of those officers already on the

Parkway to a nearby exit to obtain assistance (as there was no phone at Fort Marcy Park). C6 302, 4/11/94, at 1-2.

⁴⁵ Fairfax County records reflect that 911 was first called at 5:59:59 p.m. The Park Police dispatcher was notified at 6:02:35 p.m. The first FCFRD personnel (Pisani, Iacone, and Wacha in Engine 1) arrived at Fort Marcy Park at 6:09:58 p.m. and the second group (Gonzalez, Hall, and Arthur in Medic 1) arrived at 6:10:16 p.m. Officer Fornshill of the Park Police arrived at 6:11:50 p.m., according to Park Police records. Fairfax County records show that the FCFRD personnel indicated at 6:37 p.m. that they were available on radio, which means that they had completed their duties, although it does not mean they necessarily had departed Fort Marcy Park at that time. Arthur OIC, 1/5/95, at 72-76.

scene (Fornshill, Ferstl, Spetz, and Edwards). Lieutenant

Patrick Gavin arrived in a supervisory role at about 6:20 or 6:30

p.m., according to his recollection.

According to their reports, Investigators Cheryl Braun and John Rolla, the lead Park Police investigators, arrived along with Investigator Renee Abt at about 6:35 p.m. They received investigative assistance from Officer Hodakievic, who was an investigator in training at that time. Peter Simonello, the Park Police identification technician responsible for gathering physical evidence, arrived shortly thereafter.⁴⁶

At the scene, Park Police investigators and the Park Police identification technician conducted interviews, examined the body and Mr. Foster's car, made notes, took photographs, and collected evidence. Later, five of the Park Police personnel prepared typed reports: the responding beat officer (Ferstl), the two lead investigators (Rolla and Braun), Officer Hodakievic, and the identification technician (Simonello). Several evidence receipts were prepared to record physical evidence obtained at the scene.

When the Park Police and the rescue personnel found Mr. Foster's body, he was lying on his back on a berm in front of the second cannon, the cannon nearer Chain Bridge Road. 47 He was

Officer William Watson and an intern later came to provide any needed assistance, as did Lieutenant Ronald Schmidt.

^{47 &}lt;u>See</u> FCFRD Report (Gonzalez) at 1-2 ("We came across the first cannon. I searched around this area and found nothing. We searched further to the next cannon and found a dead male [with] suit pants and dress shirt."); USPP Report (Ferstl) at 1 ("Ofc. Fornshill advised that he located the body just north of the second cannon"); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1 ("decedent was

dead and had a gun in his right hand48 (with his thumb trapped

located . . . at the second cannon"); see also C5 302, 4/14/94, at 3 (referring to body's location at second cannon); Arthur OIC, 1/5/95, at 40 (same); Braun 302, 4/28/94, at 2 (same); Fornshill Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 15-16 (same); Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 12 (same; "last cannon"); Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 18-19 (same); Hodakievic 302, 5/2/94, at 1 (same); Simonello 302, 4/28/94, at 1 (same); Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 32 (same). Walk-throughs conducted at the scene by investigative personnel with the witnesses confirmed this location within the park. In addition, Park Police officers and two reporters separately visited the scene on July 21, 1993, and identified the spot where the body had been located by the blood in the ground near the second cannon. Hill 302, 3/1/95, at 3; Reporter 302, 4/18/96, at 1.

Two botanists from the Department of Agriculture examined both the scene and photographs that had been taken at the scene on July 20. They said that the plants depicted in the photographs were consistent with those observed during their examination of the second cannon area. 302, 6/2/95, at 1.

Both Hall and Gonzalez observed the gun in the right hand. See Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 30-31; Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 10; Gonzalez 302, 4/27/94, at 3; Gonzalez 302, 5/15/96, at 2. According to Officer Fornshill, as Hall was examining the body, Hall said words to the effect that "we've got a gun here" and pointed in the general direction of the decedent's right hand. Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 3; Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 21; OIC, 1/11/95, at 93, 114. Fornshill did not see the gun, however. 302, 4/29/94, at 3; OIC, 1/11/95, at 114. He said that he could not see the gun either because of his position or the vegetation around the hand. 302, 4/29/94, at 3; Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 21; OIC, 1/11/95, at 79. As to why he did not move into a position to confirm the existence of the gun, Fornshill said, "I'm not the investigator. I let the investigator do that. I'm maintaining the scene. If there's a qun at the scene, I'm making sure nobody touches the qun, I'm making sure nobody disturbs the qun. . . . If the EMT [emergency medical technician] tells me there's a gun there then I'll go with that." OIC, 1/11/95, at 115.

C5, when he earlier observed the body, did not see a gun in Mr. Foster's hand. 302, 4/14/94, at 4. The issue raised by C5's statement is discussed further below.

Mr. Foster was right-handed. <u>See, e.g.,</u> Beryl Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 1; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 1; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 1; Younger Son 302, 4/7/95, at 3; Older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 5; Daughter 302, 4/7/95, at 4.

in the trigger guard). Gunshot residue-like material was observed on his right hand. 49 When the Park Police lifted and turned over the body later that evening, they noted a wound out the back of his head, 50 and blood on the ground underneath his head and back. 51 They observed no signs of a struggle. 52

Park Police also found a gray, 4-door Honda Accord with Arkansas plates in the parking lot; that car, the police discovered later that evening, was registered to Mr. Foster. 53 The two lead Park Police investigators (Braun and Rolla) photographed and examined the car and, during that examination, found Mr. Foster's White House identification. 54 The car was

See Rolla 302, 2/7/95, at 3; USPP Supplemental Report (Simonello) at 1. The residue is apparent in Polaroid photographs taken at the scene.

 $^{^{50}}$ Rolla OIC, 2/9/95, at 28-29; Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 15.

This issue will be discussed further below.

⁵² Fornshill 302, 4/29/94, at 4; Ferstl 302, 5/2/94, at 2; Rolla Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 98; Simonello 302, 2/7/95, at 3.

⁵³ USPP Report (Rolla) at 1.

See USPP Report (Braun) at 2; Braun 302, 4/28/94, at 3; USPP Report (Rolla) at 2. Lieutenant Gavin said he was notified by the investigators at about 8:00 p.m. that the decedent was a White House employee. Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 24. Gavin subsequently notified an officer of the Uniformed Division of the Secret Service, Lieutenant Woltz. Id. at 25. To Lieutenant Gavin's knowledge, he was the first person to notify anyone at the White House or the Secret Service about Mr. Foster's death. Id. at 26-27. According to a Secret Service memorandum prepared at 10:01 p.m. on July 20, the Secret Service was notified of Mr. Foster's death at 8:30 p.m. when Lieutenant Woltz was contacted by Lieutenant Gavin. OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147.

towed to a Park Police impoundment lot that night. 55 The next day, the car was further photographed and examined at the impoundment lot. 56

Dr. Haut, the medical examiner's representative, arrived at Fort Marcy Park at approximately 7:40 p.m. on July 20 and confirmed the death. The body was then transported by FCFRD ambulance personnel to a morgue at Fairfax Hospital in Fairfax, Virginia. Se

Raley's Towing Receipt, Case No. 30502; USPP Impounded Car Record, Case No. 30502.

⁵⁶ USPP Report (Smith) at 1. Photographs were taken at the impound lot of the interior of the trunk of the car. Those photographs show stray papers, moccasin-type shoes, a book, a cassette tape, and the like (no evidence that a body had been in the trunk).

officer Hodakievic's report and Technician Simonello's report indicate that Dr. Haut arrived at 7:40 p.m. USPP Report (Hodakievic) at 1; USPP Supplemental Report (Simonello) at 1. Investigator Abt's contemporaneous notes place Dr. Haut's arrival at 7:43 p.m. Although Dr. Haut subsequently recalled arriving at an earlier time, see 302, 4/14/94, at 1 (6:45 p.m.); OIC, 2/16/95, at 8 (7:15 p.m.), Dr. Haut did not contemporaneously record the time of his arrival. The several contemporaneously prepared notes and reports of the Park Police officers therefore are likely more accurate.

Dr. Haut completed a "Report of Investigation by Medical Examiner" after the incident; the report is stamped with the date July 30, 1993. OIC Doc. No. DC-106A-1 to DC-106A-2. The report states that the cause of death was "perforating gunshot wound mouth-head" and the means of death was "38 caliber handgun." Id.
It states that the manner of death was "suicide." Id.
Dr. Haut signed the death certificate. It states that the cause of death was "perforating gunshot wound mouth - head" and that the manner of death was "suicide" by "self-inflicted gunshot wound mouth to head."

 $^{^{58}}$ The body arrived at the hospital at approximately 8:30 p.m., according to logs of the FCFRD. Hospital and morgue logs show that Dr. Julian Orenstein viewed the body at the hospital in the ambulance at 8:49 p.m., and that the body was received at the

The witnesses' recollections of precise details at Fort
Marcy Park vary in some respects (the differences will be
explored below). Nonetheless, the evidence from the scene -including the gun, the apparent residue, the nature of the wound,
the blood, the lack of any signs of a struggle -- points to the
conclusion that death resulted from suicide by gunshot. A final
determination of the manner of death depends on a variety of
further investigative steps -- most importantly, those associated
with forensic science.

V. FORENSIC ANALYSES

The forensic analyses, in conjunction with the evidence from the scene, confirm that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park.

A. Autopsy

The autopsy occurred on July 21, 1993, in the presence of six persons. Dr. James Beyer, Deputy Chief Medical Examiner of the Virginia Office of the Chief Medical Examiner, conducted the autopsy, aided by an assistant. Park Police Sergeant Robert Rule and Officer James Morrissette observed the autopsy. ⁵⁹ Park Police Identification Technicians Hill and Johnson took photographs at the autopsy and collected evidence such as clothing, blood samples, and hair samples. Dr. Beyer prepared an

morgue at 9:00 p.m., OIC Doc. Nos. DC-108-12 to DC-108-16.

⁵⁹ Officer Morrissette's report on the autopsy states: "After briefing him with the available information surrounding the crime scene and the victim he started the autopsy on the victim." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1.

autopsy report. He has supplemented the report with testimony on several occasions.

Dr. Beyer has performed over 20,000 autopsies. 60 His responsibility is to determine cause of death and, in the case of a gunshot wound, to determine with the police the manner of death -- suicide, homicide, accident, or undetermined. 61

Dr. Beyer said Dr. Haut contacted him early on July 21, 1993, to advise him of Mr. Foster's death. 62 Dr. Beyer recalled that Dr. Haut indicated that there was a perforating gunshot wound (that is, a gunshot wound with an entrance and exit) and that the Park Police was the investigating agency. 63

Dr. Beyer recalled that when he opened the body bag, there was blood on the right side of the face and on the right shoulder area of the shirt.⁶⁴ Dr. Beyer found a large amount of blood in the body bag.⁶⁵

The autopsy report states that Mr. Foster's height was 6 feet and 4 1/2 inches and his weight was 197 pounds. The report indicates no problems or abnormalities with the cardiovascular system, respiratory system, liver, gall bladder, spleen,

⁶⁰ Beyer OIC, 2/16/95, at 4.

^{61 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 5.

^{62 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 8.

 $^{^{63}}$ <u>Id.</u> at 9. Dr. Beyer had no conversations with members of the White House, the Foster family, or Foster family attorneys in connection with the autopsy. <u>Id.</u> at 6.

^{64 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 10-11.

⁶⁵ Lee Report at 495.

pancreas, adrenal and thyroid glands, gastrointestinal tract, genitourinary tract, kidneys, urinary bladder, or genitalia. The report states that the "[s]tomach contains a considerable amount of digested food material whose components cannot be identified."66

As to the head, the report indicates:

Perforating gunshot wound mouth-head; entrance wound is in the posterior oropharynx at a point approximately 7 1/2" from the top of the head; there is also a defect in the tissues of the soft palate and some of these fragments contain probable powder debris. The wound track in the head continues backward and upward with an entrance wound just left of the foramen magnum with tissue damage to the brain stem and left cerebral hemisphere with an irregular exit scalp and skull defect near the midline in the occipital region. No metallic fragments recovered.

The report contains a diagram of the head and brain area that depicts the entrance wound and the fracture line. A separate diagram depicts the fracture lines, exit, and skull damage. A third page of diagrams of the head area states "perforating gunshot wound" and describes the entrance wound as follows:

"Entrance -- mouth -- posterior oropharynx -- large defect -- soft palate defect // powder debris identified." It describes the exit wound as a wound of 1 1/4" x 1". The report indicates

"backward" and "upward" as the direction of the bullet through

Officer Morrissette's report also indicates that Dr. Beyer stated at the autopsy "that it appeared that the victim had eaten a 'large' meal which he [Dr. Beyer] believed to have occurred within 2-3 hours prior to death." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. An exact time of death has not been established.

a take out brackets

the body.67

With respect to the wounds, Dr. Beyer stated: "The entrance wound was in the back of the mouth, what we call the posterior or or oppharynx, where a large defect was present. There was also a soft palate tissue defect, and powder debris could be identified in the area of the soft palate and the back of the mouth. The exit wound is depicted [in the autopsy report] as being present three inches from the top of the head, approximately in the midline, and there is an irregular wound measuring one and one-quarter inch by one inch." There was "good alignment" between the entrance and exit wounds, and there was "no reason to think that this was not an entrance and exit defect configuration." As the report indicates, Dr. Beyer did not recover any bullets or bullet fragments from the body.

Officer Morrissette's report similarly indicates that "[t]he cause of death was determined to be 'perforated gunshot wound in and out.' The point of entry was in the back of the mouth with the exit in the back of the head." Id.

⁶⁸ OIC, 2/16/95, at 19.

^{69 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 20.

Id. at 16. The lack of a bullet or bullet fragments was confirmed by others who attended the autopsy. Dr. Beyer's assistant recalled that Dr. Beyer inserted a probe through the path of the bullet before the skull was opened and commented that the path was clear. (Autopsy photographs clearly depict the wound and the probe through the wound path.) The assistant recalled that after the brain was removed and visually inspected, Dr. Beyer dissected it with cuts of approximately one-eighth inch thickness, and that no bullet fragments were located in the brain. 302, 9/11/95, at 2-3. According to Officer Morrissette's report, Dr. Beyer stated "that the bullet trajectory was 'upward and backward' exiting in the center line of the back of the head" and that "there was no evidence of bullet fragments in the head." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. Officer Johnson recalled the

The report states that "[s]ections of soft palate" were "positive for powder debris," and Dr. Beyer said that the gunpowder debris in the mouth was "grossly present," meaning that it could be seen with the naked eye, and was present in a "large amount." Thus, Dr. Beyer stated that "the obvious finding was that the muzzle of the weapon had to be in his mouth, close to the back of his throat, back of his mouth."

Dr. Beyer said that he performed "an external examination of the body, with photography of the body. We then examine the body for any identifying marks, such as scars, tatoos or wounds." Dr. Beyer stated that he recalls observing powder debris on the right hand. He recalled gunpowder debris on the left hand to

examination of the wound path and said that no projectile or bullet fragments were recovered. Johnson recalled that Dr. Beyer may have mentioned that it was a clean wound, meaning that it was a through-and-through shot. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule similarly recalled being present when the skull was opened and the wound track examined; no projectile or fragments were recovered. 302, 2/3/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled that a trajectory rod was inserted in the wound track and that no bullet or bullet fragment was recovered. 302, 3/1/95, at 1-2.

⁷¹ OIC, 2/16/95, at 20, 22.

⁷² <u>Id.</u> at 22.

⁷³ Id. at 12.

Id. at 16. Officer Morrissette's report states that Dr. Beyer "pointed out what he thought to be gunpowder residue on the right hand forefinger of the victim. I supplied him with a picture of the crime scene in which the suspected residue was evident." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. Officer Johnson also recalled black marks on the right hand. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled apparent gunshot residue on Mr. Foster's hand. 302, 3/1/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule recalled apparent gunshot residue on Mr. Foster's right hand. 302, 2/3/95, at 2.

a much lesser degree. The diagrams in the autopsy report indicate "black material" on both the right and left hand.) Dr. Beyer also recalled a "tanish brownish indentation" across the back of the right thumb.

Dr. Beyer said that observation of Mr. Foster's body revealed no wounds on the neck, hands, buttocks, shoulder, back, or any portion of the body other than the head; he said, moreover, that any such wounds would have been registered on the anatomic diagram. 77 Dr. Beyer stated that "[t]here was no

An interview report of George Gonzalez, one of the FCFRD personnel on the scene at Fort Marcy Park, stated that Gonzalez believed he had seen a wound in the upper-right-front portion of the skull. 302, 2/23/94, at 2. In another interview, Gonzalez stated that that report "is not what [he] recalls or what he intended to report." 302, 5/15/96, at 3. Another of the FCFRD personnel, Richard Arthur, initially said he saw what "appeared to be a bullet wound, an entrance wound" on the neck. OIC, 1/5/95, at 63. After examining autopsy photos, which he said were taken from a better angle and a better view, he said he may

⁷⁵ OIC, 2/16/95, at 16.

⁷⁶ <u>Id.</u> Semen was found on Mr. Foster's shorts by the FBI Laboratory. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10. Involuntary urination and secretion of seminal fluid often occur upon death. Berman Report at 15; Hirsch OIC, 2/16/95, at 46; Beyer OIC, 2/16/95, at 15; OIC Memorandum (Blackbourne).

Propert OIC, 2/16/95, at 12-13. The lack of other wounds was confirmed by others at the autopsy. Dr. Beyer's assistant, for example, said he did not see any other wounds on Mr. Foster's body. 302, 9/11/95, at 3. Officer Johnson stated that he did not observe any trauma or other marks on the body other than the gunshot wound to the mouth and skull. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. Sergeant Rule stated that he did not observe or hear mention of any trauma to Mr. Foster other than the bullet wound to the mouth and skull. 302, 2/3/95, at 2. Technician Hill recalled the damage to the rear of the skull as the only trauma she observed. 302, 3/1/95, at 2. Officer Morrissette stated that he relied on Dr. Beyer's observations and descriptions at the autopsy and that he recalled neither Dr. Beyer nor anyone else making any mention of other wounds or trauma. 302, 2/10/95, at 3.

evidence of any trauma to the individual other than the gunshot wound. $\mbox{"}^{78}$

Dr. Beyer concluded that this was a self-inflicted wound⁷⁹ based upon the fact that there was no evidence of any trauma other than the gunshot wound, and "no evidence of any central nervous system depression or diseased state that would have permitted, in my estimation, somebody to walk up and put a gun in his mouth and pull the trigger."⁸⁰

Dr. Beyer's conclusions were reviewed by two sets of experts, one set retained by the OIC and the other by Mr. Fiske's office. Their analyses of Dr. Beyer's findings and of the relevant laboratory analyses are outlined below. They confirm the conclusions reached at the autopsy.

B. Laboratory Analyses

A number of photographs were taken at Fort Marcy Park and at

have been mistaken about such a wound. 302, 4/24/96, at 1.

The initial statements of Gonzalez and Arthur were explored during the Senate's inquiry into Mr. Foster's death, the probe by Mr. Clinger, and the Fiske investigation. Those investigations included examination of the scene and autopsy photographs and found that the only wound to Mr. Foster was the gunshot wound through the back of his mouth and out the back of his head. See, e.g., Fiske Report at 33 n.* ("The autopsy results, the photographs taken at the scene, and the observations made by Park Police investigators conclusively show that there were no such wounds" as those recalled by Gonzalez and Arthur.). OIC experts and investigators carefully reviewed the evidence and reached that same conclusion, as will be discussed further below.

⁷⁸ OIC, 2/16/95, at 26.

⁷⁹ <u>Id.</u> at 23.

^{80 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 26.

the autopsy. ⁸¹ In addition, at both the scene and the autopsy, the Park Police obtained physical evidence. Evidence receipts show that, at the Fort Marcy scene, the Park Police obtained physical evidence and clothing, including the following:

- * Colt Army Special .38 caliber revolver, 4", 6-shot (obtained from "right hand victim")
- * round .38 caliber RP 38 SPL HV (from "revolver")
- * casing .38 caliber RP 38 SPL HV (from "revolver")
- * Seiko quartz wrist watch (from "Deceased left wrist")
- * pager (from "Deceased right side waist area")
- * Silver colored ring (from "Deceased right ring finger")
- * Gold colored band type ring (from "Deceased left ring finger")
- * blue silk tie with swans
 (on "top of coat on front passenger seat")
- * White House Identification (from "under coat on front passenger seat")
- * Brown leather wallet

 (from "inside suit jacket pocket of suit jacket
 from front passenger seat")

At the autopsy, the Park Police obtained physical evidence and clothing, including the following:

⁸¹ The issue of photographs taken at Fort Marcy is discussed further below.

- * lock seal envelope containing pulled head hairs (from "deceased at VA State ME's Office")
- * white colored short sleeve t shirt with blood stain (from "deceased at VA State ME's Office")
- * pair blue gray colored pants with black colored belt (from "deceased at VA State ME's Office")

The Park Police and Medical Examiner's Office caused several laboratory tests of the evidence to be performed during the initial 1993 investigation. In addition, Mr. Fiske's office and the OIC submitted physical evidence collected during the investigation of Mr. Foster's death to the FBI Laboratory, which has produced reports analyzing the physical evidence. The OIC also submitted physical evidence to Dr. Lee, and he, too, produced a report based on his laboratory analyses. The following summarizes the laboratory analyses of this evidence.

1. Gun

a. Operation

The .38 caliber revolver recovered from Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park had a four-inch barrel and a capacity of six

shots.82 It had one live round and one spent casing.83 Had the trigger been pulled again, the next shot would have fired the remaining round.84

In August 1993, at the request of the Park Police, the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF) Laboratory examined the revolver and found that it functioned. The ATF Laboratory determined that the cartridge case found in the cylinder under the hammer was fired in that gun. 85 The FBI Laboratory also test-fired the gun and determined that it "functioned normally" and that the trigger pulls were normal. 86 The .38 caliber cartridge case "was identified as having been fired in the . . . revolver."87 Like the expended cartridge, the unexpended cartridge was .38 caliber manufactured by Remington. They bore similar headstamps. 88 Dr. Lee also test-fired the revolver and involved in purchaset found that it was operable.89

Serial Numbers b.

An ATF report on the gun's two serial numbers revealed that one portion of the gun was parchased at the Seattle Hardware

USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Simonello) at 1.

Id.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 6/22/95, at 2.

ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 1.

FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 6.

Id.

Id.

Lee Report at 451-54.

Company in Seattle, Washington, on September 14, 1913, and another portion at the Gus Habich Company in Indianapolis, Indiana, on December 29, 1913. 90 The gun could not be further traced. 91 Laboratory examination of the gun

found no indication of any alteration of the serial number of the weapon. . . . The additional serial number on the crane of the firearm most likely occurred at some time when the eighty year-old weapon was repaired. There is no realistic way to determine when such a repair occurred. The exchange of the two numbers between the frame and the crane is a condition noted on many similar firearms in the Laboratory's Reference Firearms Collection and is not considered significant. 92

c. <u>Ammunition</u>

Dr. Lee noted that the ammunition found in this weapon was type "RP .38 SPL HV," manufactured by Remington Peters. Dr. Lee stated that information from the manufacturer indicated that this ammunition was discontinued in 1975, and that the cartridge therefore would have been manufactured prior to that time. 93

d. DNA

DNA consistent with Mr. Foster's DNA was detected on the muzzle portion of the barrel of the revolver. In particular, DNA type DQ alpha 2, 4 was detected on the gun and in Mr. Foster's

⁹⁰ ATF Report of Firearms Tracing, National Tracing Center.

^{91 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

⁹² FBI Lab Report, 6/21/94, at 1.

⁹³ Lee Report at 488-89. That finding is consistent with the fact that, as is explained below, the gun at one time likely was located in the home of Mr. Foster's parents in Hope, Arkansas.

blood.94

e. Blood

The gun was recovered at the scene by Park Police Technician Simonello and subsequently packaged in brown paper for storage in an evidence locker. While the Park Police's subsequent examinations for fingerprints and other evidence could have removed some trace evidence that might have existed on the gun, Dr. Lee examined the gun and reported that "[s]mall specks of brownish-colored deposits were noted. " Dr. Lee found that "[s]ome of these deposits gave positive results with a chemical test for blood" although the "quantity of sample present was insufficient for further analysis."

Dr. Lee also reported that "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination of [the] piece of paper" originally wrapped around the barrel of the revolver for evidence storage "revealed the presence of reddish-colored particles. These stains also gave positive results with a chemical test for blood." Dr. Lee stated that "[t]his fact suggests that the barrel of the weapon was in contact or at close range to a source of liquid blood." 99

⁹⁴ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10.

USPP Supplemental Report (Simonello) at 1 ("I then wrapped the barrel in brown paper"); USPP Report (Smith) at 1.

⁹⁶ Lee Report at 286.

^{97 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

⁹⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 488.

^{99 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

Dr. Lee further stated that "[b]lood spatters and tissue-like materials were noted on the fingerprint lift tape from the weapon." He reported that "[c]hemical tests for blood were positive with some of these materials." Dr. Lee concluded that "[t]he presence of blood and tissue-like materials on the lifts is another strong indication that this weapon was fired while in contact with or close to a blood source." 102

f. Fingerprints

Identification Technician E.J. Smith of the Park Police examined the gun for latent fingerprints¹⁰³ on July 23, 1993. The results were negative.¹⁰⁴ The FBI Laboratory later examined the gun and similarly detected no latent prints on the exterior surface of the weapon.¹⁰⁵

In his report to the OIC, Dr. Lee explained that "[t]he handle grip area of [the .38 Colt revolver] is textured and is not typical of the type of surface which commonly results in the

^{100 &}lt;u>Id.</u>
101 <u>Id.</u>
102 Id.

Fingerprint examiners can perform fingerprint identifications when they obtain a sufficient number of ridge details to allow an identification. See generally Physical Evidence 171 (Lee ed.).

USPP Report (Smith) at 1. Identification Technician Simonello noted in his report of July 29, 1993, that "[o]n Sunday July 25, 1993, I was advised by Tech. S. Hill that item #1 had been processed for latent prints by Tech. E.J. Smith and that the results were negative." USPP Report (Simonello) at 1.

¹⁰⁵ FBI Lab Report, 6/9/94, at 2.

development of identifiable latent fingerprints." He also noted that the fingerprint powder method was used when the Park Police initially tested the gun; "[a]lthough the fingerprint powder method is one of the most common techniques used in the latent print field, there are also newer technologies, such as cyanoacrylate fuming, laser, and forensic lighting techniques which could have been used in this case. It is unknown at this time whether these techniques would have provided additional information" had they initially been employed. 107

The FBI Laboratory also noted that a lack of fingerprints is not extraordinary and that "[g]enerally, the determining factors in leaving latent prints are having a transferable substance, i.e., sweat, sebaceous oil or other substance on the fingers, and having a surface that is receptive to receiving the substance that forms the latent prints. A clean, smooth, flat surface is most receptive for transfer of any substance from the fingers, "108 and the surface of the grip handle was textured, not smooth.

Lee Report at 487.

¹⁰⁷ Id. at 487-88.

¹⁰⁸ FBI Lab Report, 6/9/94, at 2. The FBI Laboratory, during its examinations, found one latent fingerprint on the underside of the pistol grip (that is, not on an exterior surface of the gun). FBI Lab Report, 7/19/95, at 1. This print has been compared to prints of Mr. Foster and of evidence technicians who initially handled the gun, but no identifications were effected. FBI Lab Report, 12/13/95, at 1; FBI Lab Report, 8/14/95, at 1. This print would have been left by someone who assembled or disassembled the gun, for example, to repair it or to put on new grips or for some other reason.

g. Marks on Body from Gunshot and Gun

(1) Gunshot Residue on Hands

The photographs of Mr. Foster's right hand taken at Fort
Marcy Park and during the autopsy depict black gunshot residuelike material on the right forefinger and the area between the
thumb and forefinger. The autopsy report also noted material on
the forefinger area of the left hand.

During the Park Police investigation, the ATF Laboratory found that gunshot residue patterns reproduced in the laboratory were consistent with those seen in the photographs taken by the Park Police at the scene. 109 The FBI Laboratory similarly stated that gunshot residue on the right forefinger area of the right hand is "consistent with the disposition of smoke from muzzle blast or cylinder blast when the . . . revolver is fired using ammunition like that represented by" the cartridge and casing recovered from the gun "when this area of the right hand is positioned near the front of the cylinder or to the side of and near the muzzle."

Dr. Lee conducted test firings using a laboratory standard weapon and the same kind of ammunition that was found in the revolver recovered from Mr. Foster's hand. With the standard weapon, little or no observable gunpowder particles were released from the cylinder area or onto the shooter's hand. However,

¹⁰⁹ ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 1.

FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 7.

Lee Report at 489.

Dr. Lee reported that each test-fired shot of the revolver found in Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park produced a significant amount of unburned and partially burned gunpowder. 112 Relatedly, Dr. Lee reported that the gun had an "extraordinary front cylinder gap" 113 (the space between the cylinder and the barrel) of .01 inch through which gunpowder residue is expelled when the gun is fired. Dr. Lee stated that the gap was one "possible cause[] of the deposit of a large amount of gunshot residue particles on Mr. Foster's body and clothing. 114

(2) Indentation on Thumb

The revolver was recovered from Mr. Foster's right hand at the scene at Fort Marcy Park by Park Police Technician Simonello. Technician Simonello reported that Mr. Foster's thumb was trapped in the trigger guard of the gun. Consistent with Technician Simonello's observation, the autopsy photographs depict an indentation mark on the inside of the right thumb.

The mark on the inside of the right thumb which is visible in the [autopsy] photograph is consistent with a mark produced by the trigger of the . . . revolver when this portion of the right thumb is wedged between the front of the trigger and the inside of the front of the trigger guard of the . . . revolver when the trigger rebounds (moves forward). The trigger of the . . . revolver automatically rebounds when released

¹¹² Id.

^{113 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 487.

^{114 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

USPP Supplemental Report (Simonello) at 1 ("The right thumb was trapped between the trigger and inside front edge of the trigger guard."). Thus, Technician Simonello indicated that the revolver could not be easily removed. 302, 2/7/95, at 3.

after firing (single or double action) or whenever the trigger is released after it is moved to the rear. This mark is consistent with the position of the right thumb of the victim in the trigger guard of the revolver in [three Polaroid] photographs. 116

h. Summary: Gun

Dr. Lee concluded, "[b] ased on laboratory observations and the examination of the scene photographs," that "the revolver . . . is consistent with the weapon which resulted in the death of Mr. Vincent Foster. The barrel of this weapon was likely in Mr. Foster's mouth at the time the weapon was discharged. Gunshot residue noted on Mr. Foster's right hand and the lesser amount of deposits on his left hand indicated that Mr. Foster held the weapon when it was fired."

2. Clothing

At the autopsy, clothing was removed from Mr. Foster's body and placed on a table in the autopsy room. Park Police Officer Johnson took this clothing and placed it in a single bag to return to Park Police offices. There, Officer Johnson

¹¹⁶ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 7.

Lee Report at 488.

Johnson 302, 2/2/95, at 2. As noted above, this clothing consisted of the shirt, t-shirt, pants, belt, boxer shorts, shoes, and socks.

¹¹⁹ Id. Because the clothing was packaged together before trace evidence was collected, specific trace evidence (in particular, that which is more readily transferred) cannot be conclusively linked to particular items of clothing that Mr. Foster was wearing at the time of his death. To obtain precise trace evidence analyses, each item must be kept separate before trace evidence is collected. See Crime Scene Investigation at 89 (Lee ed. 1994) ("The collection and preservation of physical evidence is the most important building block available to the

placed brown wrapping paper on the floor of a photography room and laid the clothes on that paper. The clothes were left to dry in the photography room until Monday, July 26, when Technician Simonello packaged the clothing and put it into an evidence locker. 121

The FBI Laboratory and Dr. Lee independently examined the clothing, examined debris collected from the clothing by the FBI Laboratory during the 1994 investigation conducted by Mr. Fiske's Office, studied photographs taken at the scene and autopsy, and reported a number of findings related to the clothing.

a. Gunshot Residue

Dr. Lee, in his examinations, reported "[s]mall deposits of gunpowder residue and partially burned gunpowder particles" on the shirt. Laboratory examination of the shirt resulted in a positive reaction for vaporized lead and very fine particulate lead on the front of the shirt. This type of reaction is consistent with the type of reaction expected when a firearm is discharged in close proximity to this portion of the shirt. It is consistent with muzzle blast or cylinder blast from a revolver like the [submitted] revolver using ammunition like"

crime scene investigator. . . . Each type of physical evidence has unique properties and must be collected and preserved carefully to avoid contamination.").

^{120 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 2-3.

USPP Supplemental Report (Simonello) at 1.

Lee Report at 490.

the cartridge and cartridge case submitted with the gun. 123 The FBI Laboratory further stated that

[s]ubsequent chemical processing of the . . . shirt in the Laboratory revealed lead residues in a small area near the sixth button from the collar on the front of the . . . shirt. This reaction could have been caused by contact with a source of lead residues. Lead residues were also detected on the underside of the edge of the collar on the left side of the . . . shirt. This small area of lead residues could have been caused by the discharge of a firearm consistent with the positive reaction noted above when the [submitted] shirt was received in the Laboratory. 124

The FBI Laboratory reported that these gunshot residues "are consistent with the cylinder blast or the muzzle blast which would be produced if the . . . revolver was fired in close proximity to the front of th[is] shirt."

Similarly, when the ATF Laboratory, at the request of the Park Police, tested Mr. Foster's shirt, it found "a positive reaction consistent with the discharge of a revolver in close proximity to the upper front of the shirt." 126

b. <u>Bloodstain Patterns as Depicted in Photographs</u> <u>from Scene</u>

¹²³ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 6.

¹²⁴ Id.

FBI Lab Report, 6/13/94, at 2. In debris collected from the clothing, the FBI Laboratory found approximately 20 gunpowder particles that were similar to the gunpowder in the fired cartridge case of the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand, and two that were not. The Laboratory stated that one of the two dissimilar particles was "not consistent with having originated from a fired cartridge" and the other one was found "on a piece of paper used to dry Foster's clothes." Id. at 3. From these facts, the Laboratory stated that these two particles are "likely not associated with this investigation." Id.

¹²⁶ ATF Lab Report, 8/17/93, at 2.

The FBI Laboratory examined the bloodstain patterns depicted in the Polaroids taken at the scene. The Laboratory Report stated:

Photographs of the victim at the incident scene depict apparent blood stains on his face and the right shoulder of his dress shirt. The staining on the shirt covers the top of the shoulder from the neck to the top of the arm and consists of saturating stains typical of having been caused by a flow of blood onto or soaking into the fabric. The stains on his face take the form of two drain tracks and one larger contact stain. . . .

The contact stain on the right cheek and jaw of the victim is typical of having been caused by a blotting action, such as would happen if a blood-soaked object was brought in contact with the side of his face and taken away, leaving the observed pattern behind. The closest blood-bearing object which could have caused this staining is the right shoulder of the victim's shirt. The quantity, configuration and distribution of the blood on the shirt and the right cheek and jaw of the victim are consistent with the jaw being in contact with the shoulder of the shirt at some time. 127

Dr. Lee also examined the photographs taken at Fort Marcy Park. He noted that the photographs of the shirt show several areas of bloodstains, including "saturated-type bloodstains" on the "shoulder and collar region."

On a separate bloodstain issue, Dr. Lee examined the photographs and reported that "[h]igh velocity impact type blood spatters were observed on Mr. Foster's face, hands, and shirt." Dr. Lee stated that "[t]his type of blood spatter

¹²⁷ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 9.

Lee Report at 494. The FBI Laboratory determined that blood on the shirt and t-shirt were consistent with Mr. Foster's blood type. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 10.

Lee Report at 495.

typically is produced at the time when a weapon is discharged and the spatters result from the backspatter of the gunshot wound. "130 Dr. Lee reported that "[t]hese blood spatters are intact and no signs of alteration or smudging were observed. "131 This finding is in conflict with any theory that the fatal shot was fired elsewhere and the head wrapped during movement or cleaned upon arrival -- because those actions likely would have altered, smudged, or eliminated the blood spatters, contrary to what Dr. Lee found. 132

c. Blood Drainage After Movement from Fort Marcy Park and Bloodstains on Clothing at Autopsy

Dr. Lee noted that Dr. Beyer had "observed a large amount of liquid blood in the body bag and in Mr. Foster's body," which "further indicates that the location where the body was found is consistent with the primary scene [and that it] is, therefore, unlikely that Mr. Foster's body was moved to the Fort Marcy Park scene from another location." 133

The shirt itself, which was removed at the autopsy after movement of the body to the morgue, contains bloodstains on areas where blood does not appear in the photographs of the body at the

¹³⁰ Id.

¹³¹ Id.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee). In addition, Dr. Lee examined the shoes and found "[n]o heavy bloodstains or dripping type bloodstain patterns," Lee Report at 492, contrary to what might have been found had the body somehow been moved in an upright position. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

¹³³ Lee Report at 495.

scene. Dr. Lee stated that these stains on the shirt "most likely occurred when the body was placed into the body bag and moved from the scene and/or when in the body bag, prior to the collection of the decedent's clothing. Table 135 As noted below, the experts concluded that the shirt likely would have been more extensively stained when the body was found at the second cannon area at Fort Marcy Park had the body been moved from another location.

d. Mineral/Vegetative Material

Dr. Lee reported that examination of a photograph of Mr. Foster's shoes taken by the FBI Laboratory at the time of its initial examination revealed brownish smears on the left heel. Dr. Lee further stated that his own macroscopic and microscopic examinations of the shoes revealed the presence of soil-like debris. A FBI Laboratory photo of the shoes, taken in 1994 at the time of the Laboratory's examination of the

^{134 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 490, 494.

Id. at 490. As to the pants, which also were removed after the body was moved in the body bag to the morgue, "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination . . . revealed the presence of bloodstains. The majority of these bloodstains were consistent with contact transfer type bloodstain patterns." Id. at 492. Dr. Lee reported that no bloodstains or gunpowder particles were found on the jacket. That fact, Dr. Lee stated, "indicates that Mr. Foster was not wearing the jacket or the jacket was not in close proximity to the weapon at the time the weapon was discharged." Id. at 490. That finding comports with the evidence: Mr. Foster was not wearing a suit jacket when he was found; rather, his jacket was recovered from his car at Fort Marcy Park. See supra

¹³⁶ Lee Report at 491.

^{137 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

clothing, shows traces of soil embedded in the shoes that are clearly visible to the naked eye.) Dr. Lee found that "[t]race materials were located embedded in the grooves of the sole patterns at the heel of [the left shoe]. A portion of this material subsequently was removed. Microscopic and macroscopic examination showed this material to contain mineral particles, including mica, other soil materials, and vegetative matter." Dr. Lee stated that this fact "indicates the sole of the shoe had direct contact with a soil surface containing these materials." 139

There has been misunderstanding of the statement in an earlier FBI Lab report that no "coherent soil" was found in the samples. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 12 (emphasis added). The FBI Lab Report's statement regarding a lack of coherent soil simply means, as explained in the preceding paragraph, that there was insufficient soil to effect a comparison with soil samples from Fort Marcy Park. But a lack of coherent soil is not the same as a lack of any trace of soil. And as Dr. Lee concluded, examination of Mr. Foster's shoes revealed particles of soil materials, indicating that the sole of the shoe did in fact have direct contact with a soil surface.

Regarding the lack of mud or "coherent" soil, the weather on July 20, 1993, and throughout the month of July was hot and dry in the area surrounding Fort Marcy Park. Weather information for National Airport, a few miles from Fort Marcy Park, from the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration indicates that on July 20, 1993, the temperature ranged from a low of 75 degrees to a high of 96 degrees. There was no recorded precipitation. For

¹³⁸ Id. at 492.

of these mica or soil materials with Fort Marcy Park. As the FBI Laboratory explained, "[t]he trace amount of loose, unconsolidated soil" like that found on Mr. Foster's shoes and in the debris from the clothing "limits the meaningfulness regarding a comparison with other soils." Therefore, these materials "could have originated from the micaceous soil found at Fort Marcy, but the nature of this soil precludes an unambiguous association." FBI Lab Report, 7/9/96, at 1.

e. Lack of Rips, Tears or Scraping on Clothing

Dr. Lee found a small amount of vegetative material on Mr. Foster's shirt, which he said could have resulted from contact with the ground in the park. 140 Dr. Lee found no ripping, tearing, or scratch or scraping-type marks on the shirt. Dr. Lee stated that this fact "suggests that no prolonged moving contact with a soil surface occurred which would cause the type of damage commonly resulting from dragging or similar action. "141

Dr. Lee reported that soil and grasslike materials were similarly present on the pants in the area of the rear pocket, which indicates that the pants had direct contact with a soil surface. Dr. Lee reported that "[n]o dragging-type soil patterns or damage which could have resulted from dragging-type action were observed on these pants." 143

f. Bone Chip

Dr. Lee examined debris collected from Mr. Foster's clothing and reported that the debris was "found to contain a bone chip." Dr. Lee stated that DNA was extracted from this bone

the month of July 1993, total precipitation was 1.36 inches, which is 2.44 inches below normal. The average temperature for the month was 83.1 degrees, 3.1 degrees above normal. OLC Doc. No. DC-BI-6.

¹⁴⁰ Lee Report at 491.

¹⁴¹ Id.

^{142 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 492.

¹⁴³ Id.

^{144 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 130, 243, 493.

fragment and amplified, and the DNA profile generated for this bone sample was consistent with the DNA types of Mr. Foster. 145
Based on his analysis of the evidence, Dr. Lee concluded that
"[t]his bone chip originated from Mr. Foster and separated from his skull at the time the projectile exited Mr. Foster's head. "146

g. Pants Pocket and Oven Mitt

William Kennedy, Associate White House Counsel, eventually took possession of Mr. Foster's car on behalf of the Foster family after the Park Police released it on July 28, 1993. Mr. Kennedy maintained contents of the car that had not been taken into evidence by the Park Police, and he produced those contents to investigators from Mr. Fiske's Office. The contents included a kitchen oven mitt that had been in the glove compartment in Mr. Foster's car (the mitt is depicted in the glove compartment in the Park Police photographs of the car taken at the impoundment lot on July 21). 148

Dr. Lee's examinations of this oven mitt and of Mr. Foster's pants (taken into evidence by the Park Police at the autopsy on July 21) produced circumstantial evidence relevant to the

¹⁴⁵ Id.

¹⁴⁶ Id.

¹⁴⁷ Kennedy 302, 5/6/94, at 11-12; Attorney 302, 6/16/94, at 1.

Investigators Rolla and Braun also recalled the oven mitt in the glove compartment of the car on July 20. Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 95-96; Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 6.

investigation.

Dr. Lee reported that "[m]acroscopic and microscopic examination of the inside of the front pants pockets revealed the presence of fibers and other materials, including a portion of a sunflower seed husk in the front left pocket. Instrumental analysis of particles removed from the pocket surface revealed the presence of lead. These materials were also found inside the oven mitt located in the glove compartment of Mr. Foster's vehicle. . . . The presence of these trace materials could indicate that they share a common origin. These materials in the pants pocket clearly resulted from the transfer by an intermediate object, such as the Colt weapon."

As noted, Dr. Lee also examined the oven mitt recovered from Mr. Foster's car. He reported: "Dark particle residues were located inside of the oven mitt. Instrumental analysis revealed the presence of the elements lead and antimony in these particles; this finding could indicate that an item which had gunshot residue on it, such as the revolver . . ., came in contact with the interior of [the oven mitt]." 150

Dr. Lee further stated that "[s]unflower-type seed husks were located on the inner surfaces of this oven mitt. These sunflower seed particles were similar to the sunflower seed husks found in Mr. Foster's front, left pants pocket." Dr. Lee

¹⁴⁹ Lee Report at 492-93.

^{150 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 494.

^{151 &}lt;u>Id.</u>

stated that "[t]his finding suggests that the sunflower seed husk found inside the pants pocket could have been transferred from the oven mitt through an intermediate object, such as the revolver."

Virtually all theories that the manner of death was not suicide assume that Mr. Foster did not previously possess the gun recovered from his hand at Fort Marcy Park. Apart from a variety of other compelling circumstantial and testimonial evidence (discussed below) that the gun belonged to Mr. Foster, the evidence regarding the pants pocket and oven mitt also tends to link Mr. Foster to the gun. Mr. Foster was found by police and rescue personnel with the gun that fired the fatal shot in his hand, and the oven mitt was found in the glove compartment in his car. There is no evidence, moreover, that anyone other than Mr. Foster did place or would have placed this or any other gun into Mr. Foster's pants pocket and into the oven mitt. pieces of evidence, when considered together and with all of the other evidence, tend to link Mr. Foster to the gun and thus tend to refute a theory that the manner of death was not suicide. evidence regarding the pants pocket and oven mitt does not itself compel a finding as to location of death, but it is consistent with a scenario in which Mr. Foster transported the gun from the Foster home in the oven mitt, 153 and carried the gun in his

¹⁵² Id.

Statements by Foster family members provide circumstantial support for this part of the scenario. Lisa Foster and the Fosters' older son indicated that the oven mitt

pants pocket as he walked from his car in Fort Marcy Park to the berm near the second cannon.

h. Hairs and Fibers

However, in this matter,

In debris collected from Mr. Foster's clothing, the FBI Laboratory reported finding two blond to light brown head hairs of Caucasian origin that were suitable for comparison purposes and dissimilar to those of Mr. Foster. 154 The hairs did not appear to have been forcibly removed. 155 Hair evidence can become important or relevant in a criminal investigation when there is a known suspect and a significant evidentiary question whether the suspect can be forensically linked to another person (a rape or murder victim, for example) or to a particular location. 156 If the suspect is a stranger to the victim or the scene, the presence of the suspect's hair is relevant in assessing whether he or she had contact with the victim or scene , those circumstances did notist.

the only known individuals from whom one reasonably might

by contrast, there was no suc

FOIA # none (URTS 16310) Docto: 70105176 Page 52

55

was usually in the kitchen, and they were unable to explain why it might have been in the Honda. Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 8; Older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 4.

FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 11; OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/2/95, at 4 (Lab Conference). As explained above, the clothing was packaged together before trace evidence was obtained, and particular trace evidence cannot be conclusively linked to particular items of clothing that Mr. Foster was wearing at the time of his death.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/2/95, at 4 (Lab Conference).

¹²⁶ Page 52 Houde See Crime Scene Investigation 4-5 (Lee ed. 1994) (discussing importance of evidence linking a suspect with a victim).

obtained comparable hair samples were persons already known to have had contact with Mr. Roster.

The FBI Laboratory reported 35 definitive carpet-type fibers in the debris collected from the clothing. Of those fibers, 23 were white fibers. Of investigators sought to determine a possible source for the fibers of the white fibers in particular, in light of the number of white fibers in comparison to the limited number of fibers of other colors. The logical known sources for possible comparison were carpets from locations with which Mr. Foster was known to have been in contact -- his car, home, and workplace. OIC investigators obtained carpet samples from those sources including a white carpet located in 1993 in the house in Washington where Mr. Foster lived with his family. The FBI Laboratory determined that the white fibers obtained from Mr. Foster's clothing were consistent with the samples obtained from that carpet. 159

In sum, therefore, the carpet fiber evidence -- the determination that the white fibers were consistent with a carpet

Carpet fibers cannot be conclusively identified as having a specific origin but can be identified for consistency with a particular origin. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

The remaining 12 were various colors, including blue gray, blue, gold, light brown, gray, golden brown, pink, and orange. No more than three fibers of any of these colors was found. OIC Investigators' Memorandum (FBI Lab Reports on Fibers). The variety of colors suggests that those fibers did not originate from a single carpet.

The Laboratory also determined that four of the other non-white fibers were consistent with samples obtained from the White House or Mr. Foster's car. <u>Id.</u>

the Fosters' house and the variety and insignificant number of other fibers -- does not support speculation that Mr. Foster was wrapped and moved in a carpet on July 20. 160 Indeed, the fiber evidence, when considered together with the entirety of the evidence, is inconsistent with such speculation.

3. Eyeglasses

When found, Mr. Foster's body was located on the steep berm with his head higher than his feet and his feet pointed essentially straight down the berm. Mr. Foster's eyeglasses were recovered by Park Police Technician Simonello approximately 13 feet below Mr. Foster's feet. 161

a. Blood

Dr. Lee stated that "[b]loodstains were found on both sides of the lenses" of Mr. Foster's eyeglasses. These bloodstains "were less than or equal to 1 mm in size. In addition, bloodlike and tissue-like materials were identified on the

In addition, one of the 23 white carpet-type fibers was scraped from Mr. Foster's jacket and tie. The jacket and tie were in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy (and not on his body) and were subsequently packaged separately from the other clothing. As a matter of logic, therefore, the fact that a white fiber was found on the jacket and tie also contrasts with such speculation.

Technician Simonello's supplemental report states:
"Approximately 13 ft. downslope from the victim's feet (west) I observed a pair of prescription glasses laying on the ground."
USPP Supplemental Report (Simonello) at 2. The prescription was consistent with Mr. Foster's prescription, and the glasses contained marks on the earpieces consistent with Mr. Foster's habit of chewing the earpieces. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 11-12; Lisa Foster 302, 5/9/94, at 14.

Lee Report at 493.

[fingerprint] lifts of the eyeglasses."163

b. <u>Gunpowder</u>

The FBI Laboratory found one piece of ball smokeless powder on the eyeglasses, and it was "physically and chemically similar" to the gunpowder identified in the cartridge case. 164

c. Summary: Glasses

Dr. Lee stated that the above facts "support the interpretation that Mr. Foster was wearing his eyeglasses at the time the gun was discharged." The analyses and conclusions of the experts and investigators in this and prior investigations reveal that the location where the glasses were found is consistent with the conclusion that Mr. Foster was wearing the glasses at the time the shot was fired. 166

4. Surrounding Area

a. Gunshot Residue in Soil

As part of his examination, Dr. Lee went to Fort Marcy Park with OIC investigators and obtained soil and other materials from the embankment on which Mr. Foster's body was found. 167 Dr. Lee examined the soil samples; he reported that "[a] few unburned and

¹⁶³ Id.

¹⁶⁴ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8; <u>see also</u> Lee Report at 489, 493.

Lee Report at 493.

E.g., OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Lee).

Lee Report at 422. No intensive review of the area under and around Mr. Foster's body occurred on July 20 or during the 1993 Park Police investigation.

partially deformed gunpowder-like particles were recovered from the soil in the area where Vincent Foster's body was found." 168

It cannot be determined "[w] hether these particles were deposited on the ground at the time of Mr. Foster's death or at any other period of time." 169

b. Possible Bloodstains on Vegetation at Scene

Dr. Lee stated that one photograph of the scene "shows a view of the vegetation in the areas where Mr. Foster's body was found. Reddish-brown, blood-like stains can be seen on several leaves of the vegetation in this area."

"[a] close-up view of some of these blood-like stains can be seen in [a separate] photograph."

171

5. Contents of Bodily Fluids

During the 1993 investigation, the Laboratory of the Virginia Division of Forensic Science found that the blood, vitreous humor, and urine were negative for alcohols and ketones. The Laboratory did not detect "phencyclidine, morphine, cocaine, [or benzoylecgonine"; "other alkaline

¹⁶⁸ Id. at 489.

¹⁶⁹ Id.

¹⁷⁰ <u>Id.</u> at 495.

Id. Dr. Lee said that "[i]f these stains are, in fact, blood spatters, this finding is consistent with the shot having been fired at the location where Mr. Foster's body was found." Id.

Certificate of Analysis, Case No. 93-353, 7/26/93 (Huynh).

extractable drugs"; or "acidic [or] neutral drugs."173

The FBI Laboratory later conducted more sensitive testing and determined that the blood sample from Mr. Foster contained trazodone. Trazodone was an antidepressant medication prescribed as Desyrel by Mr. Foster's physician on July 19, 1993, and Mr. Foster took one tablet that night, according to his wife. To the more sensitive testing and Mr. Foster contained trazodone.

C. Review by Pathologists

Because of the importance of the forensic evidence to the conclusion about cause and manner of death, the OIC retained Dr. Brian Blackbourne as an expert pathologist to assist the investigation. Dr. Blackbourne reviewed the relevant reports, photographs, and microscopic slides; toured Fort Marcy Park; and interviewed Dr. Beyer, Dr. Haut, and FBI and Virginia laboratory personnel. He provided a report to the OIC summarizing his work on the forensic issues and setting forth his analysis.

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster "died of a contact

¹⁷³ Id.

¹⁷⁴ FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8.

¹⁷⁵ Lisa Foster 302, 5/9/94, at 13. She produced to investigators the prescription container with 29 tablets enclosed. The label on the container indicated that it initially had contained 30 tablets.

Dr. Berman reported that "[o]ne pill would have had no significant therapeutic effect as the majority of those prescribed this drug do not report benefit for at least two weeks' treatment." Berman Report at 6.

The Lab also detected diazepam, and nordiazepam below recognized therapeutic levels. FBI Lab Report, 5/9/94, at 8. Diazepam is valium and nordiazepam is its metabolite.

gunshot wound of the mouth, perforating his skull and brain."¹⁷⁶ Dr. Blackbourne based that conclusion "upon the autopsy report, diagrams and photographs and my examination of the microscopic slides of the entrance wound in the soft palate and posterior oropharynx which demonstrated excessive soot."¹⁷⁷

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster was alive at the time the shot was fired. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

upon the autopsy report and photographic evidence that there was bleeding beneath the scalp about the gunshot exit wound and beneath the fractures of the back of the skull. Such bleeding requires the heart to be beating at the time these injuries occurred. The autopsy report and my microscopic observation that blood was aspirated into the lungs requires that the person be breathing in order to suck the blood into the small air sacks of the lung.¹⁷⁸

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that Mr. Foster "fired the gun with the muzzle in his mouth, his right thumb pulling the trigger and supporting the gun with both hands and with both index

¹⁷⁶ Blackbourne Report at 2. Mr. Fiske's Office previously retained a panel of pathologists to prepare a report. The pathologists were Dr. Charles S. Hirsch, Chief Medical Examiner for the City of New York; Dr. James I. Luke, Investigative Support Unit, FBI Academy; Dr. Donald T. Reay, Chief Medical Examiner for King County, Washington; and Dr. Charles J. Stahl, Medical Examiner, Armed Forces Institute of Pathology, Washington, D.C. These pathologists likewise reported that "the bullet wound of Mr. Foster's head and brain, with its vital reaction, represents the definitive cause of death." Pathologists' Report at 1.

¹⁷⁷ Blackbourne Report at 2. In his report, Dr. Lee similarly stated -- based on examination of the scene photographs, the medical examiner's report, and the autopsy photographs -- that "it is clear that Mr. Foster died as a result of a single gunshot wound," that "[t]he entrance of this wound was in his mouth," and that "the bullet appears to have exited through the back of Mr. Foster's head." Lee Report at 486.

Blackbourne Report at 2.

fingers relatively close to the cylinder gap (the space between the cylinder and the barrel)."179 Dr. Blackbourne reasoned that "the dense deposit of soot on the soft palate and oropharynx indicated that the gun was discharged in close proximity to the soft palate."180 In addition, the DNA from the muzzle of the gun was consistent with that of Mr. Foster.181 Furthermore, "[t]he right thumb was entrapped within the trigger guard by the forward motion of the trigger after the revolver was fired."182 Finally, Dr. Blackbourne stated that "[w]hen a revolver is fired, smoke issues out of the space between the cylinder and the barrel. This smoke will be deposited on skin, clothing or other objects close to the cylinder gap. The autopsy report documents that smoke deposits were noted on the radial aspect of both right and left index fingers. Dr. Beyer told me that there was more deposit on the right as compared to the left index fingers."183

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "[a]t the time of his death Vincent Foster was not under the influence of alcohol, narcotics,

^{179 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 4.

¹⁸⁰ Id.

¹⁸¹ Id.

¹⁸² Id.

^{183 &}lt;u>Id.</u> Similarly, the panel of pathologists concluded that the large quantity of gunpowder residue on the soft palate "indicates that Mr. Foster placed the barrel of the weapon into his mouth with the muzzle essentially in contact with the soft palate when he pulled the trigger." Pathologists' Report at 1. In addition, the pathologists noted that DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster had been recovered from the muzzle of the revolver. <u>Id.</u>

cocaine or pain medication." Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion upon the toxicology reports of the Virginia Division of Forensic Science Toxicology Laboratory and the FBI Laboratory; a meeting with the personnel of the FBI Laboratory; and a discussion with the toxicologist for the Virginia Division of Forensic Science who performed work on the Foster case in 1993. 185

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that the gunshot wound that caused Mr. Foster's death occurred in Fort Marcy Park at the location where his body was discovered. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

upon the fact that he would be immediately unconscious following the gunshot wound through the brain. Movement of the body, after the gunshot, by another person(s) would have produced a trail of dripping blood and displaced some of his clothing. If he had been transported from another location, such movement would have resulted in much greater blood soilage of his clothing (as was seen when he later was placed in a body bag and transported to Fairfax Hospital and later to the Medical Examiner's Office). No trail of dripping blood was observed about the body on the scene. His clothing was neat and not displaced. The blood beneath the head and on the face and shoulder is consistent with coming from the entrance and exit wounds. 187

¹⁸⁴ Blackbourne Report at 3.

^{185 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 4.

^{186 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 2.

Id. at 3. The panel of pathologists retained by Mr. Fiske's office similarly concluded that "death occurred where the body was found at Fort Marcy Park, Virginia. The relatively pristine nature of the exposed skin surfaces of the deceased and of his clothing precludes any other scenario. Substantially greater contamination of skin surfaces and clothing by spilled and/or smeared blood would have been unavoidable, had the body

Dr. Blackbourne concluded that the blood draining from the right nostril and right side of the mouth, as documented by Polaroid scene photographs, suggests that an early observer may have caused movement of the head. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion

been transferred postmortem to the place where it was found. . . . There was no such contamination when the body was examined and photographed at the scene." Pathologists' Report at 2. The report continued: "[A] pool of blood was, in fact, found under the head of the deceased when the body was turned, and the upper back of his shirt was noted to be blood soaked." <u>Id.</u> at 3.

Blackbourne Report at 4. Dr. Blackbourne stated that a mark on the side of the right upper neck, just below the jawline, seen in autopsy photographs, represents small fragments of dried blood and does not represent any form of injury. Id. Dr. Blackbourne based this conclusion upon his "experience in many autopsies. Blood dries overnight, prior to the autopsy. is not meticulous in washing the body prior to photographing it, small portions of blood may remain adherent to the skin. This mark is composed of two rectangular shaped dark spots approximately 2mm X 3mm. These marks have none of the features of a gunshot wound or other antemortem trauma." Id. at 5. Similarly, Dr. Hirsch, an expert pathologist retained during the Fiske investigation, examined the autopsy photographs and stated that he saw "flecks of dried blood" depicted on the neck and that he saw "nothing in the photographs, and there certainly is nothing described in the autopsy to make me suspect that there is in any way any trauma to the side of his neck." OIC, 2/16/95, at 43, 45. The panel of pathologists further stated that, apart from the wound through the back of the head, "there was no other trauma identified." Pathologists' Report at 1. Dr. Beyer, who conducted the autopsy, was shown an enlarged autopsy photograph of the side of the neck, and said, "I see blood, but I don't see any trauma." OIC, 2/16/95, at 15. Dr. Lee reviewed the scene and autopsy photographs and indicated that the sole wound depicted was the wound that entered the mouth and exited the back of the head. Lee Report at 89-92, 486. The scene and autopsy photographs were reviewed during Congressman Clinger's probe and the Senate's inquiry into Mr. Foster's death, both of which concluded that he committed suicide by gunshot through the back of the mouth out the back of the head. Moreover, as outlined above, all six persons who attended the autopsy, and who therefore were able to examine the body itself, confirmed that there were no wounds on Mr. Foster's body other than the mouthhead bullet wound. See supra n. .

upon the fact that blood will pool in the mouth and nasopharynx while the heart is still beating following a gunshot wound of the back of the mouth. This blood may drain toward the dependent side of the head if the volume of blood exceeds the capacity of the mouth. There will be a thin trickle. The broad area of blood covering the right lower face, chin and right side of his neck and extending over the right shoulder and right collar of his shirt would result from the sudden drainage of all of the blood in his mouth. . . This event occurred prior to taking the Polaroid scene photographs. 189

Based on all of the above evidence, analyses, and conclusions, Dr. Blackbourne concluded that "Vincent Foster committed suicide on July 20, 1993 in Ft. Marcy Park by placing a .38 caliber revolver in his mouth and pulling the trigger. His death was at his own hand." 190

VI. ISSUES RELATING TO EVIDENCE AT SCENE

Evidence from the scene and regarding the activities and observations of persons in and around Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993, raised certain issues requiring further investigative work.

Blackbourne Report at 4. Similarly, the panel of pathologists stated: "A broad transfer-type blood smear was present at the right side of the chin and neck, precisely corresponding to a similar blood stain of the right collar area of the shirt. For obvious reasons, the head must have been facing to the right when the body was found or have been turned to the right when the body was being examined at the scene. In either circumstance, blood accumulated in the nose and mouth from the bullet defect of the soft palate and base of the skull would have spilled over the face and soiled the right shoulder and collar of the shirt." Pathologists' Report at 3. The transfer stain issue is discussed further below.

¹⁹⁰ Blackbourne Report at 5. The panel of pathologists reached the same conclusion. Pathologists' Report at 4.

As reflected by the findings of the various pathologists and investigators, the fact that the gun was found in Mr. Foster's hand is consistent with this conclusion. <u>See also</u> Geberth, <u>suprantage</u> n. __, at 364.

Blood Transfer Stain

The Polaroids of the body at the scene depict, and many witnesses who observed the body at the scene describe, the position of the head as facing virtually straight, not tilting noticeably to one side or the other. The Polaroids depict a blood transfer stain in the area of the right side of the face. As explained in previous sections, the expert pathologists and Dr. Lee analyzed this blood evidence and the Polaroid photographs. They concluded, based on the blood transfer stain, that the head made contact with the right shoulder at some point before the Polaroids were taken. The testimony and contemporaneous reports point to the conclusion that rescue personnel at the scene handled the decedent's head to check for vital signs and open an airway. 191

Quantity of Blood

Those who saw the body at Fort Marcy Park after it was liked and rolled over at the scene (and then moved to the hospital)

Fornshill OIC, 1/11/95, at 92-93, 104, 105 (describing movements of FCFRD personnel Hall and Gonzalez around head of body); Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 22 ("I recall attempting to check the carotid pulse."); Gonzalez Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 19 ("I believe Todd [Hall] did" check the pulse.); Gonzalez OIC, 1/10/95, at 56-57 (Hall may have checked for pulse); USPP Report (Hodakievic) at 1 ("Gonzoles [sic] notified me that . . . Gonzoles [sic] and Hall checked the body for vital signs and found none."); Iacone OIC, 1/10/95, at 22 (Iacone checked for pulse); USPP Report (Ferstl) at 1 ("Ofc. Fornshill advised that a medic checked the subjects [sic] neck for a pulse"); Gavin OIC, 2/23/95, at 15 (learned at scene that FCFRD personnel had checked for vital signs); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1 (FCFRD personnel "felt for a pulse in the carotid artery and got none."). The action of checking for vital signs and an airway may have caused some spillage of blood and the head to make contact with the right shoulder. may have caused

described a quantity of blood behind Mr. Foster's head, under his body, and on the back of his shirt. Park Police officers and a reporter who separately visited the scene the next day, July 21, 1993, stated that they could identify the spot where the body had been located by the blood soaked into the ground. A reporter placed a stick into the ground where the blood spot was located and estimated the blood depth at one-eighth inch.

In addition, as Dr. Lee stated regarding the quantity of blood, the photographs at the autopsy reveal blood staining on

Abt OIC, 2/9/95, at 30 ("We noted that there was a good amount of blood again on the back portion of the shirt and the collar, things like that."); Haut OIC, 2/16/95, at 13 ("[6]n the ground underneath the head, there was a pool of congealed blood*); Hodakievic 302, 2/7/95, at 4 (recalls "lot of blood" underneath the decedent's head); Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 16 (describing blood on ground and on back of head and shirt when body moved); USPP Report (Rolla) at 1-2 ("I observed blood . underneath his head . . . I rolled the decedent over and observed a large blood stain three quarters down the back of the decedent's shirt."); Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 4 (report: "When Rolla rolled the body he observed new, wet blood pouring out of the nose and possibly the mouth of the decedent. Rolla also observed a pool of blood, approximately 4-inches across, which had been under the head and neck area. Rolla also observed the back of the shirt was soaked with blood from the collar to the waist."); USPP Supplemental Report (Simonello) at 1 ("When the body was turned onto its stomach I observed a large area of blood where the head had been resting. . . . I also observed a larger area of blood where the victim's back had been, coinciding with blood stains on the back of the shirt."); Simonello 302, 2/7/95, at 3 (report: "after the body was rolled, Simonello observed a large blood pool under the head of the decedent and on the back of the decedent's shirt").

Reporter 302, 4/18/96, at 1 (recalled a blood spot approximately 12 inches in diameter); Hill 302, 3/1/95, at 3 (located position of body by large blood stain on the ground).

¹⁹⁴ 302, 4/18/96, at 1.

the clothes that was not depicted at the scene. Moreover, Dr. Beyer, who performed the autopsy, found a large amount of blood in the body bag. These facts indicate that still more blood drained from the body during movement from the Fort Marcy scene to the autopsy.

There has been occasional public suggestion, premised on the supposedly "low" amount of blood observed at the Fort Marcy scene, that blood must already have drained from the body elsewhere and that the fatal shot therefore must have been fired elsewhere. As revealed by the foregoing descriptions of the evidence, the underlying premise of this theory is erroneous: A quantity of blood was observed at the park under the body and on the back of his head and shirt. Moreover, the suggestion fails to account for the blood that subsequently drained from Mr. Foster's body during movement to the autopsy. The blood-quantity evidence, even when considered in isolation from other evidence, does not support (and indeed contravenes) a suggestion that the fatal shot was fired at a place other than where Mr. Foster was found at Fort Marcy Park. 197

C. Unidentified Persons and Cars

The evidence establishes that at least three cars belonging to civilians were in and around the Fort Marcy parking lot area

¹⁹⁵ Lee Report at 490, 494.

¹⁹⁶ Id. at 495.

¹⁹⁷ There also are a number of other items of evidence that contradict any such suggestion, as noted elsewhere in this report.

when the first Park Police and FCFRD personnel arrived: (1) Mr. Foster's gray Honda Accord with Arkansas tags; (2) the white Nissan with Maryland tags driven by C4; and (3) the broken-down blue Mercedes driven by C6. The three cars belonging to Mr. Foster, C4, and C6 are the only cars positively identified and known to law enforcement and the OIC that were in the Fort Marcy Park parking lot area in the 6:00-8:30 p.m. time frame and that belong to persons other than FCFRD personnel, Park Police personnel, towing personnel, 198 and Dr. Haut.

During the afternoon, before Park Police and FCFRD personnel were called to the scene at Fort Marcy Park, C2 saw a man in a car next to him; C3 and C4's statements suggest the presence of at Teast one man in the parking lot and perhaps a jogger; and C6, after her car broke down, saw a man on the entrance ramp to the parking lot who asked her if she needed a ride. Law

¹⁹⁸ A tow truck came to tow C6's car after the Park Police had arrived on the scene. Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 25. A tow truck later came to tow Mr. Foster's car. Raley's Towing Receipt, Case No. 30502; USPP Impounded Car Record, Case No. 30502.

According to the reports of their interviews at the scene on July 20, 1993, C3 and C4 did not see anyone in or touching Mr. Foster's car. USPP Report, 7/20/93, at 1 (C3 and C4 interview). C4 said that a contrary statement in a report of an April 7, 1994, interview was inaccurate. 302, 2/2/95, at 2. C3 said simply that, at the time he provided subsequent statements in 1994 and thereafter, "he [wa]s not at all sure" of "his specific observations." 302, 2/2/95, at 3.

Officer Fornshill stated that he was told later by Park Police personnel that there were what he described as "volunteers" along one of the trails in the park. Senate Deposition, 7/12/94, at 13; OIC, 1/11/95, at 93, 94. The evidence suggests that the people referred to as "volunteers" likely were C3 and C4. The investigators found C3 and C4 in the

enforcement and the OIC have not learned of the identities of those persons who were observed by C2, C3, C4, and C6. There is no evidence that any of those unidentified persons (or any identified persons, for that matter) had any connection to Mr. Foster's death; and the totality of the forensic, circumstantial, testimonial, and state-of-mind evidence contrasts with any such speculation.

D. Car Locks

The Park Police investigators who entered and searched Mr. Foster's car (Braun and Rolla) at Fort Marcy Park said that they were able to enter the car without keys because the car was not

park but no "volunteers." In addition, the Park Service has uncovered no records that any Park Service workers were in the park near 6:15 p.m. on July 20, OIC Doc. No. DC-229-1, and no other witness known to the OIC saw such workers in the park.

After initially looking at the body, Todd Hall of the FCFRD said he thought he heard someone else in the woods and subsequently saw something red moving in the woods. 302, 3/18/94, at 2. Upon discovering during the course of a later interview that there was a road in the area where he had seen the motion, Hall believed it could have been vehicular traffic. 302, 4/27/94, at 2. Hall later stated that "I seen something. It was woody and I seen something go past, like a car. . . . [I]t was probably a car or truck that drove past the bushes." Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 17-18. In another statement, Hall said that he "believe[d] someone was down there." OIC, 1/5/95, at 20. Hall believed that he saw something orange and that it was an orange vest. Id. at 22-23, 28. Hall said that he told an officer (Fornshill) when he made this observation and that Fornshill did not respond. Id. at 23. (According to Officer Fornshill, none of the rescue personnel said anything to the effect that someone was in the area. OIC, 1/11/95, at 93.) yet another later statement, Hall said that he did not recognize this orange flash as a human form. 302, 5/13/96, at 3.

locked.²⁰¹ James Iacone of the FCFRD stated that he had tried at least one of the doors and that it was locked.²⁰² That statement contrasts with that of Ralph Pisani of the FCFRD, who said that he, Jennifer Wacha, and Iacone looked into the Honda, but that no one tried the doors.²⁰³ In any event, even were Iacone's recollection more accurate than the others,²⁰⁴ the statement would be of uncertain significance, inasmuch as it is, of course, possible that one or more of the four doors was locked and one or more unlocked.²⁰⁵

E. Neighborhood

OIC investigators canvassed the neighborhood surrounding

Fort Marcy Park to determine whether anyone observed, heard, or

Braun 302, 4/24/96, at 2; Rolla 302, 4/17/96, at 5-6; see also USPP Report (Simonello) at 1 (car doors "had been c[l]osed but not locked"); Ferstl OIC, 1/11/95, at 98, 101-02, 118 (saw Braun open car, believes car was unlocked).

 $^{^{202}}$ 302, 3/11/94, at 3; OIC, 1/10/95, at 34; 302, 4/29/96, at 2.

²⁰³ 302, 3/11/94, at 2-3. Wacha did not recall that anyone determined whether the car was locked. OIC, 1/10/95, at 50.

Two other witnesses gave changing accounts on the locked-car issue. Gonzalez said that when he returned to the parking lot from the body, he learned that both of the civilian vehicles were locked. 302, 4/27/94, at 4. In another statement, he said "I'd be guessing" as to whether the doors to Mr. Foster's car were locked. Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 96-97.

In one statement, Hall said that the doors of the car were locked. OIC, 1/5/95, at 52-53. In a Senate deposition, however, Hall stated "I don't recall" in response to the question "Did you know if the car was locked?" Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 28.

There are a number of possible scenarios consistent with the evidence in which one or more of Mr. Foster's car doors could have been locked and one or more unlocked.

had knowledge of relevant activity on July 20.206 That effort did not yield relevant information.207

F. Pager

A Park Police evidence control receipt indicates that at the scene, Investigator Rolla took possession of Mr. Foster's pager from his right waist area. The receipt reveals that the pager, along with other personal property such as Mr. Foster's wallet, rings, and watch, were released to the White House on the evening of July 21 to be returned to the Foster family. Investigator Rolla said that Mr. Foster's pager was off when he recovered it. White House records of pager messages do not indicate messages sent to or from Mr. Foster on July 20.210

VII. ISSUES RELATING TO CONDUCT OF INITIAL INVESTIGATION

Certain issues related to the conduct of the initial 1993 investigation into Mr. Foster's death warrant discussion in this

There is no record of any effort to canvass the neighborhood near the time of the death to determine whether anyone had seen or heard relevant information.

It should be noted, with respect to sound, that Fort Marcy Park is adjacent to the thoroughfares of GW Parkway and Chain Bridge Road, that planes to and from National Airport regularly fly in patterns near the park, and that security officers at the nearby Saudi Ambassador's residence on Chain Bridge Road reported that construction was ongoing at that time. Denning 302, 4/20/94, at 1; Bailey 302, 4/20/94, at 2; OIC Investigators' Memorandum (Fort Marcy Park).

USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Rolla) at 1-2.

²⁰⁹ Rolla OIC, 2/9/95, at 27. Investigator Braun also said the pager was turned off. 302, 2/7/95, at 8. Investigator Abt's notes taken at the scene also indicate that the pager was turned off.

²¹⁰ OIC Doc. No. DC-210-2620.

report.

A. Photographs

Park Police Identification Technician Simonello took 35-millimeter photographs of Mr. Foster's body and of the scene. 211

Park Police investigators also took a number of Polaroids of Mr. Foster's body and of the scene. Polaroids taken at a crime or death scene develop immediately, and thus are useful in the event that problems subsequently occur in developing other film (as occurred here 212).

Thirteen of the Polaroids provided to Mr. Fiske's office and the OIC are of the body scene, and five are of the parking lot scene. Of the 13 Polaroids of the body scene, eight are initialed by Investigator Rolla. The backs of the other five say "from C202 Sgt. Edwards 7-20-93 on scene." Officer Ferstl said that he took Polaroids and, without initialing or marking them, gave them to Sergeant Edwards, who gave them to the investigators. Sergeant Edwards does not recall taking

²¹¹ Simonello OIC, 2/14/95, at 40-42.

The 35-millimeter photographs were underexposed; thus, the Polaroids were of greater investigative utility.

The handwriting on these photographs is that of Investigator Abt.

OIC, 1/11/95, at 85, 87. Investigator Rolla initially suggested in a Senate deposition that he had taken photographs of the back of Mr. Foster's body. Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 89-90. After reviewing the Polaroids, Investigator Rolla stated that he intended to take such Polaroids, but he believes Investigator Braun took the Polaroid camera back to the parking lot before Dr. Haut arrived and the body was turned. 302, 4/17/96, at 4. The records are consistent with Investigator Rolla's statement, as the time "1930" is indicated on the back of

Polaroids himself.215

B. Keys

Investigator Rolla said he felt into Mr. Foster's pants pockets at the scene in looking for personal effects. Later, when it became apparent to Investigators Rolla and Braun that they did not have the keys to the car, they went to the hospital to check more thoroughly for keys. The hospital logs indicate that Investigators Rolla and Braun were at the morgue at 9:12 p.m. Investigator Braun thoroughly searched the pants pockets by pulling the pockets inside out, and she found two sets of keys. She prepared an evidence receipt indicating that the keys were taken from the right pants pocket, and she

the Polaroids taken by Investigator Braun at the parking lot scene, and Dr. Haut appears not to have arrived at the park until approximately 7:40 p.m.

OIC, 1/12/95, at 7, 199-203. Investigator Abt recalled Sergeant Edwards taking Polaroids, OIC, 1/12/95, at 11, but Sergeant Edwards said he only carried the Polaroid camera and the Polaroids taken by Ferstl, but does not recall taking any Polaroids himself, OIC, 1/12/95, at 7, 199-203.

OIC, 2/9/95, at 34-35. Investigator Rolla removed Mr. Foster's watch, pager, and two rings from the body at the scene. USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Rolla) at 1. Investigator Rolla has said that he did not reach to the bottom of the suit pants pockets at the time he took personal effects into evidence at the scene. 302, 4/17/96, at 3.

²¹⁷ Rolla, OIC, 2/9/95, at 35-36; Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 75-76.

 $^{^{218}}$ OIC Document No. DC-108-14. The safety and security officer at the hospital stated that he escorted Investigators Braun and Rolla to the body in the morgue. He described the entire incident as "very routine." 302, 4/13/95, at 1-2.

²¹⁹ Braun 302, 4/24/96, at 3; Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 76.

subsequently placed the keys in an evidence locker. 220

C. X-Rays

Although no x-rays were produced from the autopsy, the gunshot wound chart in the autopsy report has a mark next to "x-rays made." Dr. Beyer has stated that either he did not take x-rays because the machine was not functioning properly at the time, or that if he attempted to take x-rays, they did not turn out. He stated:

I had intended to take x-rays, but our x-ray machine was not functioning properly that day. And if we took any all we got was a totally black, unreadable x-ray, so I have no x-rays in the file. . . . I could very well have tried to use it on the Foster autopsy and got an unreadable x-ray. If his wound had been a penetrating wound, where there was only a wound of entrance, and the missile was retained within the body, then there would have been a requirement that I have an x-ray. Since this was a perforating wound, where there was a wound of entrance and a wound of exit, and I was going to examine the tissue through which the missile path had taken, I concluded we could proceed without the x-ray rather than delay it six to eight hours. . . I don't recall specifically [whether I attempted to take an x-ray of Mr. Foster], but I could very well have attempted to get one prepared. 221

USPP Evidence/Property Control Receipt (Braun) at 1-2. The evidence indicates that no persons other than police, rescue, medical, and hospital personnel had access to the body from the time when Investigator Rolla patted the pants at the park until the time when Investigator Braun recovered the keys in the pants pocket at the hospital. Two White House officials (William Kennedy and Craig Livingstone) viewed the body at the hospital, but the hospital logs reflect that they viewed the body near 10:30 p.m., OIC Doc. No. DC-108-13 -- well after Investigators Braun and Rolla had retrieved the keys. Moreover, Fairfax County Police Officer Tipton, who was stationed on regular assignment at the hospital that evening, and a nursing supervisor escorted Mr. Kennedy and Mr. Livingstone, and allowed them to see the body only through a glass window. Tipton 302, 2/10/95, at 2.

²²¹ OIC, 2/16/95, at 17.

Dr. Beyer's assistant recalled that, at the time of the Foster autopsy, the laboratory had recently obtained a new x-ray machine and that it was not functioning properly. The assistant stated that the machine sometimes would expose the film and sometimes would not. In this case, the assistant recalled moving the machine over Mr. Foster's body in the usual procedure and taking the x-ray. He said that he did not know until near the end of the autopsy that the machine did not expose the film. 222 In addition, like Dr. Beyer and the assistant, the administrative manager of the Medical Examiner's Office recalled "numerous problems" with the x-ray machine in 1993 (which, according to records, had been delivered in June 1993). 223

With respect to the check of the x-ray box on the report,

Dr. Beyer stated that he checked that box before the autopsy
while completing preliminary information on the form and that he
mistakenly did not erase that check mark when the report was
finalized.²²⁴

²²² 302, 9/11/95, at 2.

²²³ 302, 1/27/95, at 1.

purpose of x-rays in this case, given the nature of the entrance and exit wounds, would have been to determine whether any bullet fragments remained in the head. Dr. Beyer said he felt "confident" without the x-rays that "you can examine the brain for a bullet or bullet fragments and identify them." OIC, 2/16/95, at 18. As previously set forth, Dr. Beyer, his assistant, and the four Park Police officers at the autopsy (Morrissette, Hill, Johnson, and Rule), all recalled that Dr. Beyer examined the head and brain (and dissected the brain) and found no bullet or fragments. See supra n. __. Officer
Morrissette's report, prepared after the autopsy, stated that "Dr. Byer [sic] stated that X-rays indicated that there was no

VIII. OTHER ISSUES

Several other issues have arisen and been examined by the OIC.

A. Gun Observations and Ownership

The OIC conducted investigation and analysis with respect to the gun, both as to observations of the gun at the scene and ownership of the gun.

Observations of Gun at Scene

According to the testimony of the first three official personnel to find the body (Park Police Officer Fornshill and FCFRD personnel Hall and Gonzalez), the gun was in Mr. Foster's hand when they found the body (although Officer Fornshill himself did not see or look for it). Those statements contrast with the testimony of C5, the individual who first saw Mr. Foster's body and did not see a gun. Careful evaluation of all of the circumstances and evidence leads to the conclusion that C5 simply did not see the gun that was in Mr. Foster's hand.

First, when questioned by the OIC, C5 agreed with a statement attributed to him in an interview report that "there was extreme dense and heavy foliage in the area and in close proximity to the body, and the possibility does exist that there was a gun on rear of hand that he might not have seen." That

evidence of bullet fragments in the head." USPP Report (Morrissette) at 1. As explained above, however, Dr. Beyer made that statement and reached that conclusion without x-rays.

OIC, 2/23/95, at 52-53. C5 also had previously reviewed and adopted the interview report containing that statement. <u>See</u> 302, 4/14/94, at 4 (reviewed and initialed on 4/22/94).

is supported, moreover, by the testimony of several witnesses establishing that the gun was difficult to see in Mr. Foster's hand when standing in a position above the head on the top of the berm. That is further confirmed by Polaroids taken from above the head that reveal the difficulty of seeing the gun from that angle.

The forensic evidence and analyses outlined above also support the conclusion that the gun was in Mr. Foster's hand when C5 saw him. As explained by the pathologists and Dr. Lee, Mr. Foster's DNA was consistent with that on the muzzle of the gun, there was residue on his hand, and there were residues on his shirt. In addition, an indentation mark on his thumb suggests that the gun was in the hand for some period of time. The totality of the evidence leads to the conclusion that the gun recovered from Fort Marcy Park was in fact in Mr. Foster's hand when C5 happened upon the body, but that C5 simply did not see it.²²⁷

Abt OIC, 2/9/95, at 27 ("It was rather difficult for me to see, because I was looking from down the hill and the decedent's hand was covering part of the top of the gun."); Arthur OIC 1/5/95, at 52 ("I remember it kind of laying underneath the right hand"); Hall Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 22 (did not see gun until bent over); Hodakievic OIC, 2/14/95, at 14-15 ("Yes" in response to "was it difficult to see the gun?"); Rolla Senate Deposition, 7/21/94, at 22 ("it was difficult to see his right hand and the gun because of the plant and material around there"); Simonello OIC, 2/14/95, at 16-17 (gun was a "little difficult from a distance to observe . . . The hand almost covered it entirely.").

On a separate issue, C5 saw what he described as a partially filled wine bottle near Mr. Foster's body. 302, 4/14/94, at 4. Investigator Rolla observed a bottle of what he thought was wine cooler about 15 feet to the right of the second

There are discrepancies in the descriptions of the color and kind of gun seen in Mr. Foster's hand. However, the descriptions provided by the first two persons to observe the gun, as well as of numerous others, are consistent with the gun retrieved from the scene and depicted in the on-the-scene Polaroids. That gun was taken into evidence by Technician Simonello on July 20, and has been maintained by law enforcement since then. 230

2. Ownership of Gun

One follow-up investigative issue concerning the gun relates to its ownership. Virtually all theories that the manner of death was not suicide rest on an assumption that the gun did not

cannon, but he recalled that the bottle was empty and its label faded. 302, 4/27/94, at 3; 302, 4/17/96, at 1. The bottle is not depicted in photographs of the scene, and it was not taken into evidence by investigators or the technician on the scene.

These discrepancies are created by statements of FCFRD personnel Arthur and Iacone, which themselves are inconsistent with each other. Arthur stated that the gun was blackish-brownish but not a revolver (based on the fact that he did not recall seeing a cylinder). OIC, 1/5/95, at 46-47. After viewing a photograph of the weapon in the decedent's hand, Arthur stated, according to the interview report, "My memory is, I saw a semi-automatic, however, I must have been mistaken." 302, 4/24/96, at 2. Iacone stated that the gun was a silver-colored revolver-type weapon. 302, 4/27/94, at 3; OIC, 1/10/95, at 27.

See Gonzalez 302, 5/15/96, at 4; Gonzalez OIC, 1/10/95, at 43 (saw black or dark revolver in hand); Hall OIC, 1/5/95, at 31 (saw black gun in hand); see also Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 41-42.

There are minor (but insignificant on this record) differences in descriptions by FCFRD and Park Police personnel of the estimated number of inches from Mr. Foster's right hand to his thigh and of the exact position of the hand and gun in relation to the thigh.

belong to Mr. Foster. But testimony, circumstantial evidence, and forensic evidence support the conclusion that the gun did in fact belong to Mr. Foster.

Mrs. Alice Mae Foster, Mr. Foster's mother, stated that Mr. Foster, Sr., died in 1991. He had kept a revolver in a drawer of his bedside table, in addition to other guns in the house. 231 In 1991, when Mr. Foster, Sr., had been ill and bedridden for a period of time, Mrs. Alice Mae Foster had all the handguns in the house placed in a box and put into a closet. Subsequent to the death of Mr. Foster, Sr., in 1991, Mrs. Alice Mae Foster gave Mr. Foster, Jr., the box of handguns. 232

Mrs. Lisa Foster similarly recalls that her husband took possession of several handguns from his parents' house near the time of his father's death. She recalled that, after they moved to Washington in 1993, some guns were kept in a bedroom closet. She recalled what she described as a silver-colored

In August 1994, Sharon Bowman (the sister of Vincent Foster, Jr.) found five .38 caliber cartridges at the family home in Hope. 302, 12/1/94, at 1-2. That is further evidence suggesting that Mr. Foster, Sr., possessed a .38 caliber gun or guns. FBI Laboratory examination revealed that four of the cartridges were of the same manufacturer (Remington) as in the revolver found in Mr. Foster's hand; they were manufactured at a different time than were the two cartridges recovered from Mr. Foster's gun. FBI Lab Report, 2/21/95, at 2.

^{302, 5/2/95,} at 1-2. Mrs. Alice Mae Foster and her long-time housekeeper viewed the gun recovered from Mr. Foster's hand, but they could not specifically identify it as one of the guns previously possessed by Mr. Foster, Sr. Id. at 2, 4.

²³³ 302, 5/9/94, at 16.

^{234 &}lt;u>Id.</u>; 302, 4/7/95, at 7.

gun²³⁵ (she also has referred to it as a "cowboy gun"²³⁶), which had been packed in Little Rock and unpacked in Washington. She also recalled a .45 caliber semi-automatic pistol. She said she found one gun in its usual location on July 20, 1993, ²³⁷ the .45 caliber semi-automatic pistol.²³⁸ She did not find the other gun on or after July 20, 1993.²³⁹

On July 29, 1993, Mrs. Foster was shown a photograph of the gun retrieved from the scene and, according to the Park Police interview report, was unable to identify it from the photograph. On May 9, 1994, she was shown the actual gun that was recovered and said, according to the interview report, that the gun "may be a gun which she formerly saw in her residence in Little Rock, Arkansas" and that "she may have seen the handgun . . . at her residence in Washington. Path She stated to the OIC in November 1995, when shown the gun recovered from Mr. Foster's hand, that it was the gun she unpacked in Washington but had not subsequently found, although she said she seemed to remember the gun looking lighter in color when she

²³⁵ 302, 5/9/94, at 15.

²³⁶ 302, 11/8/95, at 3.

²³⁷ 302, 5/9/94, at 16.

²³⁸ 302, 11/8/95, at 3.

²³⁹ Id.

USPP Report, 7/29/93, at 2 (L. Foster interview).

²⁴¹ 302, 5/9/94, at 14, 15.

²⁴² 302, 11/8/95, at 2.

saw it during the move to Washington. 243

Webster Hubbell stated that, on the night of Mr. Foster's death, Lisa Foster went upstairs in the Foster house with him. While there, she looked into the top of a closet, pulled out a "squared-off" gun, and said, according to Hubbell, that one of the guns was missing. To Hubbell's knowledge, the "other gun" was never found at the Foster house.

Sharon Bowman, one of Mr. Foster's sisters, recalled that her father kept a black revolver in a drawer of his bedside table. 246 She said that she had retrieved various handguns from her parents' house, placed them in a shoebox, and put them in her mother's closet (and Ms. Bowman said they later were given to Mr. Foster, Jr.). 247 During the 1993 Park Police investigation, John Sloan, a family friend of the Fosters, wrote a letter to Captain Hume of the Park Police, stating that he had shown Sharon Bowman a photograph of the gun. According to the letter, Ms. Bowman stated that it "looked like a gun she had seen in her father's collection," and particularly pointed out the

¹d.

^{302, 1/13/95,} at 8; 302, 11/30/95, at 1. In December 1994, Mr. Hubbell was convicted of federal crimes relating to his billing practices as an attorney at the Rose Law Firm in Little Rock.

²⁴⁵ 302, 11/30/95, at 2.

 $^{^{246}}$ 302, 4/11/95, at 2.

²⁴⁷ Id.; 302, 6/6/94, at 2.

"'wavelike' detailing at the base of the grip."²⁴⁸ Ms. Bowman was later shown the revolver recovered from Fort Marcy Park. She indicated that it looked like one that her father kept in the house in Hope, but she could not positively identify it.²⁴⁹

Mr. Foster's other sister, Sheila Anthony, said she had no personal knowledge about the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand at Fort Marcy Park. She recalled, however, that her sister, Sharon Bowman, and her brother had removed guns from their father's house near the father's death.

Mr. Foster's older son said he knew his father had an old .38 caliber revolver. He saw it being unpacked at their house in Washington when they moved there. Mr. Foster told his son that he had received this gun from his father (Vincent Foster, Sr.). The older son did not know where the gun was kept in Washington. The son was unable to conclusively identify the gun recovered on July 20, 1993, from Mr. Foster's hand as the one he had previously seen. 252

Mr. Foster's younger son stated that he saw one or two handguns in a shoebox along with a number of loose bullets while unpacking in Washington. The younger son stated that these items

²⁴⁸ Letter from John Sloan to Captain Hume in U.S. Park Police file.

²⁴⁹ 302, 4/11/95, at 2.

²⁵⁰ 302, 4/28/94, at 1.

²⁵¹ Id.

older Son 302, 4/7/95, at 3.

came from his grandfather's house. He described his grandfather's guns as a small, pearl-handled gun, and one or two revolvers. He believes his father placed the guns in a closet in Washington. He did not see the guns after they were unpacked that day.²⁵³

Mr. Foster's daughter stated she recalled someone unpacking a handgun at the house when they initially moved to Washington, although she never saw any other guns in their Washington house. 254

To sum up, the testimony establishes that, near the time of his father's death, Mr. Foster took possession of some handguns that had belonged to his father. The testimony also establishes that guns, including (according to the older son) a .38 caliber revolver, were taken to Washington by the Foster family in 1993. Mrs. Lisa Foster said that she recalls two guns in a bedroom closet in Washington, one of which was missing when she looked in the closet after Mr. Foster's death, and that the missing gun was the one found at the scene. Ms. Bowman has said the gun found at the scene looks like a gun previously kept by her father.

In addition, forensic examinations of Mr. Foster's pants pocket and the oven mitt support the conclusion that Mr. Foster carried, and thus possessed, a gun at a time close to his death. As explained above, that evidence tends to link Mr. Foster to the gun recovered from his hand.

²⁵³ Younger Son 302, 4/7/95, at 2.

Daughter 302, 4/7/95, at 3.

This combination of testimonial, circumstantial, and forensic evidence supports the conclusion that the gun found in Mr. Foster's hand belonged to Mr. Foster.

B. Briefcase

There are some discrepancies in statements regarding whether a briefcase was in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park.

Mr. Foster's black briefcase was in his office on July 22 when documents in the office were reviewed by Mr. Nussbaum in the presence of law enforcement officials. Four days later, a torn note was reportedly found in that briefcase by an Associate White House Counsel. To determine whether a briefcase (and perhaps that black briefcase) was in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park, five related questions must be considered:

- Did those who saw Mr. Foster leave the White House on July 20 see him with a briefcase?
- 2. Was a briefcase observed in Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park?
- 3. Did the Park Police return a briefcase to the Secret Service that evening?
- 4. Was a briefcase in Mr. Foster's office at the White House after his death?
 - 5. How many briefcases did Mr. Foster use?

1. Mr. Foster's Departure from the White House

Linda Tripp, Betsy Pond, and Tom Castleton -- all of whom worked in the Counsel's suite of offices -- said they saw Mr. Foster leave the Counsel's suite on July 20. They were

interviewed separately by the Park Police on July 22, 1993.

The Park Police report of the interview with Ms. Tripp states:

Ms. Tripp makes it a habit to notice what the staff members are taking with them when they leave the office in order to determine for herself how long she may expect them to be away from the office. Ms. Tripp was absolutely certain that Mr. Foster did not carry anything in the way of a briefcase, bag, umbrella, etc. out of the office. 255

Ms. Tripp confirmed to the OIC that this report accurately reflected her recollection. ²⁵⁶

The relevant portion of the Park Police report of Ms. Pond's interview of July 22, 1993, does not address what Mr. Foster carried when he left the office. In a later interview, Ms. Pond stated that "I think I remember his jacket swung over his shoulder" and said "[n]ot that I recall" to the question whether Mr. Foster was carrying a briefcase.²⁵⁷

The Park Police report of Mr. Castleton's interview of July 22, 1993, does not address what Mr. Foster carried when he left the office. When questioned over eight months later, Mr. Castleton recalled Mr. Foster carrying a briefcase, 258 and he has said that it "looked very much like the one" that was in Mr.

USPP Report, 7/22/93, at 1 (emphasis added) (Tripp interview).

²⁵⁶ Tripp OIC, 6/21/95, at 9.

²⁵⁷ Pond OIC, 4/26/95, at 29.

²⁵⁸ 302, 5/3/94, at 2.

Foster's office on July 22.259

The testimony of Ms. Tripp, Ms. Pond, and Mr. Castleton thus conflicts as to whether Foster carried a briefcase when he left the Counsel's suite -- two saying that he did not and one saying that he did. 260

2. Mr. Foster's Car at Fort Marcy

The Park Police officers who searched Mr. Foster's car at Fort Marcy Park (Braun and Rolla) stated there was no briefcase in the car. 261 The Park Police technician who inventoried the car on July 21, E.J. Smith, stated that no briefcase was found. 262 The Polaroids of the interior of Mr. Foster's car taken at Fort Marcy Park, and the photographs taken the next day at the impoundment lot, do not show a briefcase in the car.

In addition, four other persons at Fort Marcy Park specifically recall looking into Mr. Foster's car but do not recall a briefcase. Officer Fornshill of the Park Police stated that he looked into the car (although not closely) but did not

²⁵⁹ OIC, 4/4/95, at 77.

An officer of the Secret Service Uniformed Division stated that he saw Mr. Foster exit the West Wing onto West Executive Drive on July 20 around lunchtime. The officer said that he does not recall Mr. Foster carrying anything. 302, 4/20/94, at 2.

Braun OIC, 2/9/95, at 70 ("there is no question, there was never a briefcase in that car"); Rolla 302, 2/7/95, at 4 (report: "Rolla stated that he did not observe any briefcase in the vehicle at all"). Technician Simonello also stated that he was "certain there was no briefcase" in the car. 302, 4/17/96, at 2.

²⁶² 302, 2/17/95, at 2-3.

see a briefcase. 263 Wacha, Iacone, and Pisani of the FCFRD also said that they did not recall seeing a briefcase. 264

Four other persons have varying, but imprecise, degrees of recollection of a briefcase in <u>some</u> car at Fort Marcy Park.

Todd Hall of the FCFRD stated in a March 18, 1994, interview²⁶⁵ and in a January 5, 1995, statement to the OIC, ²⁶⁶ that he recalled a briefcase of uncertain color in the car with Arkansas plates. However, in a July 20, 1994, Senate deposition, he stated: "We saw a suit coat and I think his briefcase, something like that. . . All I know for sure was his suit coat. And I thought I may have seen, he may have had a briefcase or something in there." ²⁶⁷

George Gonzalez of the FCFRD said in one statement that he saw a black briefcase/attache case in the car with Arkansas plates. 268 In a later statement, however, Gonzalez stated, "I can't say if I saw a briefcase or papers. I can't correctly say whether I saw it or not. . . . I think the tie was in there and the jacket was in there. That's what I remember. That's all I

²⁶³ OIC, 1/11/95, at 147.

²⁶⁴ Iacone 302, 4/29/96, at 2; Iacone OIC, 1/10/95, at 35; Pisani OIC, 1/10/95, at 25; Wacha OIC, 1/10/95, at 51-52.

²⁶⁵ 302, 3/18/94, at 3.

²⁶⁶ OIC, 1/5/95, at 53.

²⁶⁷ Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 17, 27.

²⁶⁸ 302, 2/23/94, at 3.

can really remember."²⁶⁹ He also said that what he recalled could have been a canvas tote bag that was found in Mr. Foster's car.²⁷⁰ Gonzalez was not present when the Park Police entered the Honda.²⁷¹

C5 testified that he "would just about bet" that a "brown briefcase" was in the car, although he "wouldn't bet [his] life on it."272 C5's statements and a reenactment conducted with C5 at the scene by investigators reveal, however, that C5 was describing the car of C4, not Mr. Foster's car, when he referred to the briefcase.273

C2 testified that he saw a briefcase -- as well as wine coolers -- in a car with Arkansas plates that was parked in the parking lot. He stated: "I looked and I saw the briefcase and saw the jacket, saw the wine coolers, it was two of them. I remember exactly how they were laying in the back seat of the car." There is no other evidence, however, that wine

²⁶⁹ Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 95.

 $^{^{270}}$ 302, 5/15/96, at 4. That bag is clearly shown in photographs of Mr. Foster's car taken at the scene and at the impoundment lot.

²⁷¹ Senate Deposition, 7/20/94, at 94.

²⁷² C5 OIC, 2/23/95, at 37.

OIC Investigators' Memorandum, 3/1/96, at 44; C3 302, 2/2/95, at 1 (stated that he "may have had a briefcase" in C4's car).

 $^{^{274}}$ C2 OIC, 11/1/95, at 34.

coolers were in Mr. Foster's car. 275)

3. Park Police Communications with Secret Service

An official Secret Service report prepared at 10:01 p.m. on July 20 states in relevant part:

SA Tom Canavit, WFO PI squad, advised that he has been in contact with US Park Police and was assured that if any materials of a sensitive nature (schedules of the POTUS, etc.) were recovered, they would immediately be turned over to the USSS. (At the time of this writing, no such materials were located). 276

4. Mr. Foster's Office at the White House

White House employee Patsy Thomasson testified that she saw Mr. Foster's briefcase by the desk in Foster's office on the night of July 20 and indeed looked into the top of that briefcase for a note. As noted above, the testimony of White House, Department of Justice, FBI, and Park Police personnel confirms that Mr. Foster's black briefcase was in his White House office on July 22, two days after his death, during the review of documents in Mr. Foster's office.

5. Mr. Foster's Briefcase

 $^{^{275}}$ C3 and C4, who drove together to Fort Marcy Park, said there were wine coolers and possibly a briefcase in C4's car. C4 302, 4/7/94, at 3; C3 302, 2/2/95, at 1. Based on the estimated times provided by the witnesses, C2 would appear to have left the park before C3 and C4 arrived together.

OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147 (emphasis added); see also Canavit 302, 8/3/95, at 2. Park Police Lieutenant Gavin's typewritten notes of that evening reflect that Canavit had inquired about "WH passes, classified docs in vehicle."

²⁷⁷ OIC, 8/31/94, at 32.

The OIC is aware of only one briefcase used by Mr.

Foster, 278 the black briefcase that Ms. Thomasson observed in

Mr. Foster's White House office on the night of July 20 and that
a number of other witnesses observed there on July 22.

6. Summary: Briefcase

Based on careful consideration of all of the evidence, the conclusions significantly supported are: (a) Mr. Foster's black briefcase remained in his office when he left on July 20; and (b) neither it nor another briefcase was in his car at Fort Marcy Park.

C. Notification

According to Secret Service records, the Secret Service was notified of Mr. Foster's death at about 8:30 p.m. Eastern time on July 20.279 The records reflect that various White House officials were then contacted.280

An Arkansas Trooper has stated that, while on duty at the Arkansas Governor, he was notified of Mr. Foster's death by Helen Dickey, at the time a 22-year-old personal assistant of the Clintons who lived on the third floor of the

See Gorham 302, 3/16/95, at 7; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 6; (Older Son) 302, 4/7/95, at 4. Mr. Foster also possessed a large brown litigation bag that was seen in his office on July 22 during the review of documents.

²⁷⁹ OIC Doc. No. DC-211-147.

²⁸⁰ <u>Id.</u> The Secret Service records reveal that David Watkins and Craig Livingstone were the first two White House officials notified (they were notified by different Secret Service personnel). <u>Id.</u>

White House Residence.²⁸¹ The trooper described Dickey as "hysterical" and "very upset" when she called.²⁸² The trooper, who was working a shift until 10:30 p.m. Arkansas time that night,²⁸³ stated that Dickey called him before 7:30 p.m. Arkansas time (8:30 p.m. Eastern time); according to the interview report, he said "he could possibly be mistaken about the time the call from Dickey was received. The call could have been as late as 8:30 PM, Arkansas time. However, he still felt his best recollection was that the call was received sometime between 4:30 PM and 7:30 PM [Arkansas time]."²⁸⁴

Helen Dickey stated that she was first notified of Mr.

Foster's death by an employee of the White House Usher's Office at about 10:00 p.m. and that she became very upset. (The Dickeys had lived next door to the Fosters in Little Rock when

^{281 302, 11/9/95,} at 2. The trooper said that Dickey's conversation was "very disjointed," id., and that, although he could not recall her precise words, Dickey told him that Mr. Foster had killed himself in his car at the White House. 302, 6/2/95, at 1. The trooper said that he learned later that Mr. Foster committed suicide at Fort Marcy Park. Id. The evidence regarding Mr. Foster's car (photographs of its interior and statements about the search of it) demonstrates, of course, that Mr. Foster did not commit suicide there.

²⁸² 302, 6/2/95, at 1; 302, 11/9/95, at 2.

²⁸³ 302, 11/9/95, at 1.

Id. at 3. Another Arkansas trooper stated that the first trooper called him soon after the Dickey call. This second trooper "placed the time of this telephone call at approximately 6:00 PM" Arkansas time. 302, 11/9/95, at 1.

²⁸⁵ 302, 2/7/96, at 1.

Helen was younger.²⁸⁶) She then contacted her mother in Virginia and her father in Georgia from a phone on the second floor of the White House Residence.²⁸⁷ Dickey stated that she later called (from a different phone) the Arkansas Governor's Mansion and talked to the trooper at approximately 10:30 p.m. Eastern time.²⁸⁸

There are two other pieces of relevant evidence with respect to Ms. Dickey's statement. First, Ms. Dickey's diary entry for July 20 (written within a few days of the event) states in relevant part:

Second, the Usher's Office employee confirmed that he notified Ms. Dickey of Mr. Foster's death shortly after 10:00 p.m. and said that Ms. Dickey immediately became hysterical,

²⁸⁶ Dickey 302, 10/31/94, at 1.

²⁸⁷ Dickey 302, 2/7/96, at 2.

Id. at 3. White House Residence phone records indicate that a call was placed to the number of Dickey's father at 10:06 p.m. OIC Doc. No. DC-95-7; Dickey 302, 2/7/96, at 2. A call to the Arkansas Governor's Mansion is not reflected on these records. As indicated, the call may have been made from a phone in the White House not on the floors of the White House Residence: The Usher's Office employee who notified Dickey recalls Dickey making a call, but not in the Residence, soon after he had notified her. 302, 5/21/96, at 2. Complete records for such calls are not available.

²⁸⁹ OIC Doc. No. DC-348-8.

started screaming and crying, and ran downstairs.²⁹⁰ The Usher's Office employee "firmly believes he was the first to inform Dickey of the news of Foster's death because of her extreme reaction to the news."²⁹¹

The totality of the evidence -- including the diary entry, the testimony of the Usher's Office employee, and the lack of any other evidence that White House or Secret Service personnel had knowledge of Mr. Foster's death at a time earlier than when the Park Police first notified the Secret Service -- does not support a conclusion that Ms. Dickey knew about Mr. Foster's death at some earlier time. 292

D. Search for Bullet

During the Park Police, Fiske, and OIC investigations, searches were conducted of Fort Marcy Park for the bullet that caused Mr. Foster's death.

On July 22, 1993, four Park Police personnel (Hill, Johnson, Rule, and Morrissette) searched the immediate area where the body was found with a metal detector. Their search for the bullet was unsuccessful.

Investigators in Mr. Fiske's Office conducted a search in

0

recollection is not reflected in contemporaneous documents.

²⁹⁰ 302, 5/21/96, at 2.

²⁹¹ Id.

Precise recollections of time, if not tied to a specific event that can be documented as having occurred at an exact time, can, of course, be imprecise or inaccurate. Here, the recollection is tied neither to a specific event nor to an exact time. The recollection instead is simply of a general three-hour period of time in which the call might have been received. The

the area where Mr. Foster's body was found. Their search for the bullet fired from Mr. Foster's gun was unsuccessful. 293

With the assistance of Dr. Lee, the National Park Service, and a large number of investigators, the OIC organized a broader search of Fort Marcy Park for the fatal bullet. The search was led by Richard K. Graham, an expert in crime scene metal detection. The search plan was devised utilizing information obtained through ballistics tests performed by the Army Research Laboratory, Aberdeen Proving Grounds, Maryland.

The search did not locate a bullet fired from the gun recovered from Mr. Foster's hand. That the search did not uncover the fatal bullet does not affect the conclusion that Mr. Foster committed suicide in Fort Marcy Park. Because a search covering the maximum range estimates "would have included a vast area . . . , a search which was limited in scope to the highest probability areas, closer to the minimum range estimates, was undertaken." In other words, while the OIC search covered a broader area than previous searches, "the maximum range estimates" predicted the possibility that "the bullet could have cleared the tree tops in Ft. Marcy and landed well outside the park." Moreover, although lines ultimately were laid out within the park along the outer limits of a 90 degree arc to a

²⁹³ Fiske Report at 47.

 $^{^{294}}$ 302, 9/12-10/31/95, at 4 (Investigators' Report of Search).

²⁹⁵ Id.

distance of 175 meters, 296 which represented the "highest probability areas, "297 a full search of even the 90 degree-175 meter range would have included areas outside the park that were not searched. 298 In addition, because "dense foliage and trees surround the area where Foster's body was discovered, and since there is a cannon approximately 12.5 feet directly behind the location where the body lay, there is a distinct possibility the bullet's trajectory was altered due to its striking or ricocheting off a natural or man-made obstruction. "299 Another variable is that "Foster's head could have been turned to one side or the other when the shot was fired. "300

IX. STATE OF MIND

In a death investigation, state-of-mind evidence can buttress the forensic and other evidence and, in that respect, is an issue within the scope of the investigation. For that reason, the OIC intensively examined Mr. Foster's state of mind and activities before his death. The OIC reconstructed and examined previously unreviewed documents from Mr. Foster's White House office. The OIC sought relevant documents from other sources. The OIC interviewed Mr. Foster's wife, sisters, mother, children, and other relatives; numerous friends in Arkansas and Washington;

¹d. at 7.

²⁹⁷ Id. at 4.

²⁹⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 7-8.

²⁹⁹ Id. at 4.

^{300 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 5.

numerous colleagues who worked closely with him at the Rose Law Firm or the White House; and various other persons with potentially important information. During this effort, the OIC gathered extensive evidence relating to Mr. Foster's state of mind and activities.

The OIC is grateful to the Foster family members -including Alice Mae Foster, Lisa Foster, Sharon Bowman, Sheila
Anthony, Beryl Anthony, and the Foster children, among others -for cooperating with this and prior investigations under painful
and difficult circumstances. Lisa Foster and Mr. Foster's
mother, Alice Mae Foster, not only spoke with OIC investigators
at some length, but also provided additional information and
assistance at their homes in Arkansas.

A. Dr. Berman's Analysis

Suicide, perhaps contrary to popular understanding, is a common manner of death in the United States. According to the Centers for Disease Control (CDC), suicide was the ninth leading cause of death among Americans in the period from 1980 through 1992. The CDC's statistics reveal that more individuals in the United States died by suicide than by homicide in every year since 1981. 301 In the United States in 1993, 31,102 individuals committed suicide, and 18,940 of them committed suicide with a

Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, <u>Suicide in the United States</u>, 1980-1992 2 (1995).

firearm.³⁰² During 1993, therefore, there were approximately 85 suicides per day, and 52 suicides by firearm per day, in the United States.

The OIC retained Dr. Alan Berman to review and analyze state-of-mind evidence gathered by the OIC in the course of its investigation. Dr. Berman, as noted above, has extensive experience and expertise in the study of suicide. He examined the evidence and reported his findings to the OIC.

In his report, Dr. Berman first noted that "[d]escriptors used by interviewees with regard to Vincent Foster's basic personality were extraordinarily consistent in describing a controlled, private, perfectionistic character whose public persona as a man of integrity, honesty, and unimpeachable reputation was of utmost importance." 303

Mr. Foster's life, after "arriving in Washington, was filled with long, intense and demanding hours of work." Dr. Berman noted that Mr. Foster's May 8 commencement address to the University of Arkansas School of Law was "replete with reflections upon and regret regarding the changes wrought by his

These figures were provided by the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, National Center for Injury Prevention and Control, Division of Violence Prevention.

Berman Report at 3. Dr. Berman noted that "[r]ecent studies . . . have documented a significant relationship between perfectionism and both depression and suicidality, particularly when mediated by stress." <u>Id.</u> at 13.

³⁰⁴ <u>Id.</u> at 3.

experiences in Washington."³⁰⁵ Mr. Foster had
"uncharacteristically . . . talked of quitting,"³⁰⁶ but
considered a return to Little Rock to be a "humiliation."³⁰⁷

Dr. Berman reported that "[m]istakes, real or perceived, posed a profound threat to his self-esteem/self-worth and represented evidence for a lack of control over his environment. Feelings of unworthiness, inferiority, and guilt followed and were difficult for him to tolerate. There are signs of an intense and profound anguish, harsh self-evaluation, shame, and chronic fear. All these on top of an evident clinical depression and his separation from the comforts and security of Little Rock. He, furthermore, faced a feared humiliation should he resign and return to Little Rock. "308 The torn note "highlights his preoccupation with themes of guilt, anger, and his need to protect others."

Dr. Berman noted that Mr. Foster's admission to his sister on the Friday before his death that he was depressed was a "profound expression of his depression." Dr. Berman also noted Mr. Foster's July 19 call to Dr. Larry Watkins in Little Rock, during which Mr. Foster referred to symptoms of a mild

³⁰⁵ <u>Id.</u> at 5.

³⁰⁶ Id. at 13.

³⁰⁷ Id. at 7.

³⁰⁸ <u>Id.</u> at 14.

¹d. at 4.

Id. at 7.

depression and to stress, criticism, and long hours.311

Dr. Berman stated that Mr. Foster was "not a help-seeker" and was "reluctant to seek help" although he was "[a] ware he was in trouble psychologically." Dr. Berman stated that "[t] his difficulty accepting the vulnerable position is common to successful executives." Dr. Berman stated that "[b]y the Friday before his death he was desperate; calling for names of psychiatrists was a clear . . . admission of his failure. He was ambivalent and fearful about this help-seeking." He ultimately "preferred the safety of his family physician . . . to the immediacy and presence of other, unknown professionals in the DC area."

Dr. Berman said that Mr. Foster's "last 96 hours show clear signs of crisis and uncharacteristic vulnerability." Dr. Berman concluded, furthermore, that "[t]here is little doubt that Foster was clinically depressed . . in early 1993, and, perhaps, sub-clinically even before this." Dr. Berman noted

³¹¹ <u>Id.</u> at 6.

³¹² Id. at 13.

^{313 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 14.

³¹⁴ Id.

¹d.

^{316 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 13.

³¹⁷ Id. at 10.

Id. at 9.

that there was certain history of depression in the family. 319

- Some

Dr. Berman explained the personalities of certain executives facing difficult circumstances: "In essence, death is preferred to preserve one's identity. The suicide has an inability to tolerate an altered view of himself; suicide maintains a self-view and escapes having to incorporate discordant implications about the self. These types of suicides are typically complete surprises to others in the available support system." 320

As to why Mr. Foster was overwhelmed at that particular time, Dr. Berman explained that Mr. Foster was "under an increasing burden of intense external stress, a loss of security, a painful scanning of his environment for negative judgments regarding his performance, a rigid hold of perfectionistic self-demands, a breakdown in and the absence of his usual ability to handle that stress primarily due to the impact of a mental disorder which was undertreated." 321

Mr. Foster apparently did not leave a note that specifically refers to or contemplates suicide. Dr. Berman indicated that the great majority of persons committing suicide do not leave a note. Dr. Berman also stated, with respect to the lack of a note in this case, that Mr. Foster was "intensely self-focused at

Id. at 6.

³²⁰ <u>Id.</u> at 14.

³²¹ Id. at 15.

³²² Id.

this point; overwhelmed and out of control."323

As to the Fort Marcy Park location, Dr. Berman stated that Mr. Foster "was ambivalent to the end" and may have driven for a while before going to Fort Marcy Park. He may have "simply and inadvertently happened upon the park or he may have purposely picked it off the area map found in his car. "325 Dr. Berman stated: "We know Foster valued privacy. He spoke in his Commencement Address of taking an occasional walk alone in the woods." Mr. Foster's suicide in Fort Marcy Park is "[s]imilar to the typical male physician who suicides by seeking the guaranteed privacy of a hotel room, and a 'do not disturb' sign." 326

In sum, Dr. Berman, based on his evaluation of the evidence, concluded: "In my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion." 327

B. Evidence

The OIC, like other investigations before, is not aware of a single, obvious triggering event that might have motivated Mr.

^{323 &}lt;u>Id.</u> As to Mr. Foster's eating lunch on July 20, Dr. Berman stated that "[t]here is no study in the professional literature that has examined eating behavior prior to suicides" and that "even death row inmates, knowing they are to die within a short time, eat a last meal." <u>Id.</u> at 14.

³²⁴ Id.

³²⁵ Id.

³²⁶ Id.

³²⁷ Id.

Foster to commit suicide. Therefore, the following is simply a brief outline of some of the evidence relevant to Dr. Berman's analysis and to the ultimate determination that Mr. Foster's state of mind was consistent with suicide. This outline is not designed to set forth or to suggest some particular reason or set of reasons why Mr. Foster committed suicide. Rather, the issue for purposes of the death investigation is whether Mr. Foster committed suicide, and this outline is designed to show that, as Dr. Berman concluded, compelling evidence exists that Mr. Foster was distressed or depressed in a manner consistent with suicide. 328

To begin with, in his six months in the White House, Mr.

Foster was involved in work on a number of important and difficult issues. The issues included, for example, the appointments and vetting of an Attorney General, a Supreme Court Justice, as well as many others (some of which developed into difficult situations abounding with unfavorable public comment); legal issues related to health care, such as medical malpractice reform; litigation related to the Health Care Task Force; the dismissal of White House Travel Office employees and the ensuing fallout from that incident; the Clintons' tax return (which involved an issue regarding treatment of the Clintons' 1992 sale



The OIC has been mindful of and sought to comply with the requirement of "restraint" imposed by the Independent Counsel Reauthorization Act of 1994: The reporting requirement is not "intended in any way to authorize independent counsels to make public findings or conclusions that violate normal standards of due process, privacy or simple fairness." H.R. Conf Rep. No. 103-511, at 19 (May 19, 1994).

of their interest in Whitewater); preparation of the Clintons' blind trust; liaison with the White House Usher's Office over issues related to the White House Residence; and issues related to the Freedom of Information Act. 329

That work proved to be difficult and stressful. In a letter to a friend in Arkansas on March 4, 1993, for example, Mr. Foster wrote: "I have never worked so hard for so long in my life. The legal issues are mind boggling and the time pressures are immense. . . . The pressure, financial sacrifice and family disruption are the price of public service at this level. As they say, 'The wind blows hardest at the top of the mountain.' "330

During that six-month period, certain activities from Mr.

Foster's past also came under some question. For example, in May 1993, a controversy arose over membership of Administration officials in the Country Club of Little Rock, which had no black members. Mr. Foster was a member of that club and resigned from it that month. On a copy of a May 11, 1993, newspaper article in Mr. Foster's office that mentioned the controversy, Mr. Foster

This summary report is not an appropriate forum for an exposition of substantive events under investigation by the OIC -- including Whitewater, Madison, and Travel Office issues -- and Mr. Foster's possible relationship to those events. Those investigations have not concluded, and it thus would be inappropriate to publicly disclose evidence on such matters. In any event, much information on those subjects is publicly accessible in reports of congressional committees and federal agencies, in several books, and in numerous media articles and reports.

³³⁰ OIC Doc. No. DC-210-5573.

wrote, "I wish I had done more."331

At the same time, the White House staff generally was subject to media criticism during the first six months of the Administration. Some public criticism suggested incompetence, if not malfeasance, by staff members. Mr. Foster himself was mentioned in some of the critical editorial commentary. 332

Numerous witnesses said that Mr. Foster was concerned and/or upset over the press criticism. 333 According to Mr. Foster's brother-in-law, former Congressman Beryl Anthony, Mr. Foster said words to the effect that he had "spent a lifetime building [his] reputation" and was "in the process of having it tarnished." 334

As Dr. Berman noted, reputation was clearly important to Mr. Foster. Indeed, in the May 8, 1993, commencement address, Mr. Foster said that "[d]ents to the reputation in the legal profession are irreparable" and that "no victory, no advantage, no fee, no favor . . . is worth even a blemish on your reputation for intellect and integrity." He emphasized that the "reputation you develop for intellectual and ethical integrity will be your

³³¹ OIC Doc. No. DC-210-3907.

^{332 &}lt;u>See Who Ls Vincent Foster?</u>, Wall St. J. June 17, 1993, at A10; <u>Vincent Foster's Victory</u>, Wall St. J., June 24, 1993, at A12.

^{333 &}lt;u>See, e.g.,</u> Beryl Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 2; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 4; Alice Mae Foster 302, 5/2/95, at 2; Lisa Foster 302, 4/7/95, at 8; Hockersmith 302, 8/31/95, at 3; Kennedy 302, 5/6/94, at 4-5; Lindsey 302, 6/22/94, at 2; Lyons OIC, 7/25/95, at 19-21; Scott 302, 6/9/94, at 3; Thomases OIC, 7/7/95, at 36-37; Tripp 302, 3/27/95-3/28/95, at 2-3.

USPP Report, 7/27/93, at 1 (B. Anthony interview).

greatest asset or your worst enemy."

In that commencement address, Mr. Foster also noted that there will be "failures, and criticisms and bad press and lies, stormy days and cloudy days." He advised to "[t]ake time out for yourself. Have some fun, go fishing, every once in a while take a walk in the woods by yourself." He suggested that "[i]f you find yourself getting burned out or unfulfilled, unappreciated[,]... have the courage to make a change."

The Travel Office matter, in particular, was the subject of public controversy beginning in May 1993 and continuing through Mr. Foster's death. Criticism focused on the White House's handling of the matter before and after the May 19 firings.

Legislation enacted on July 2, 1993, required the General Accounting Office (GAO) to investigate the Travel Office firings.

There was a possibility of some form of congressional review, or perhaps special counsel investigation, as well as the GAO investigation. During the week of July 12, Mr. Foster contacted private attorneys seeking advice in connection with the Travel Office incident. 336

At some point in the last weeks of his life, Mr. Foster

See, e.g., Appoint Special Counsel, USA Today, July 19, 1993, at 10A; The Travel Office Controversy Isn't Over, Wash. Times, July 12, 1993, at F2; A Stealthy, Evasive Confession, N.Y. Times, July 11, 1993, at § 4, p. 18.

^{336 &}lt;u>See</u> Beryl Anthony 302, 4/11/95, at 2; Beryl Anthony OIC, 6/25/96, at 5-6; Lyons 302, 5/12/94, at 3; Lyons OIC, 7/25/95, at 32-33.

wrote a note³³⁷ that he had "made mistakes from ignorance, inexperience and overwork" and that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight of public life in Washington. Here ruining people is considered sport."³³⁸

The OIC also retained an independent handwriting expert, Gus R. Lesnevich. Mr. Lesnevich served in the Questioned Document Section of the U.S. Army Criminal Investigation Laboratory (Provisional) South Vietnam. In 1974, he joined the United States Secret Service and in 1976 became Senior Document Examiner at the Secret Service Identification Branch. In 1981, he entered private practice and has worked as an expert for federal and state law enforcement agencies, Legal Aid, and public defenders. He has qualified and testified as an expert witness in numerous state and federal courts throughout the United States. He was retained as a government expert in six cases in the Iran-Contra matter, and he has been retained in numerous other high-profile federal criminal cases.

In this matter, Mr. Lesnevich compared the original note to four original pages of known writing of Mr. Foster that were in his office at the time of his death; to one other original page of paper that was known to have been written by Mr. Foster; and to 18 original checks bearing the known writing of Mr. Foster. Mr. Lesnevich concluded that the written text on the note "contained normal, natural and spontaneous writing variations. These normal, natural and spontaneous writing variations can be found in the letter formations, beginning strokes, ending strokes, connecting strokes, etc." Lesnevich Report at 2. He

Office incident, Mr. Foster must have written it at some point in the last several weeks of his life. The FBI Laboratory found one latent print on the note and later determined that the print belonged to Bernard Nussbaum. FBI Lab Report, 7/5/95, at 1. (Mr. Nussbaum handled the note after its discovery and before its production to the Park Police.) The note already was torn into pieces when produced to the Park Police; as received by Mr. Fiske's Office and the OIC, there was one missing piece to the note. The missing piece is from the bottom portion of the page, which appears to be blank.

³³⁸ At the request of the OIC, the FBI Laboratory compared the original note to four original pages of known writing of Mr. Foster that the OIC had obtained from the documents that were in Mr. Foster's office at the time of his death. The Laboratory determined that the note and these four sheets were written by the same person (Vincent Foster). FBI Lab Report, 11/9/95, at 1.

During that same period, according to Mr. Foster's immediate superior, Counsel Bernard Nussbaum, Mr. Foster's work effort decreased noticeably. According to William Kennedy, Sheila Anthony, and Lisa Foster, Mr. Foster said he was considering

further concluded that "examination and comparison of the questioned written text appearing on the note with the known writing on the [known] documents has revealed that the author of the known documents wrote the note." Id. (reference numbers omitted). Mr. Lesnevich prepared a thorough 51-page comparison chart "that points out and illustrates a number of the normal, natural and spontaneous writing habits that were found common between the written text appearing on the questioned note and the known handwriting of Vincent Foster found on the [submitted known] documents." Id. at 3.

Previous investigations also commissioned handwriting analyses of the note. At the request of Mr. Fiske's office, the FBI Laboratory performed a handwriting analysis of the original note, comparing it to a "[h] andwriting sample bearing the purported known writing of Vincent Foster" and determined that the note was written by the same person who wrote the known sample. FBI Lab Report, 6/17/94, at 1-2. At the request of the Park Police, the United States Capitol Police performed a handwriting analysis of the note, comparing it to a copy of a handwritten letter of Mr. Foster that had been provided by Mrs. Foster. The U.S. Capitol Police concluded that "[b] oth the Known and Questioned Documents were completed by the same writer/author and that writer/author is known as Vincent W. Foster." Report of United States Capitol Police, Identification Section, 7/29/93, at

The number of examinations, the experience and expertise of the many different examiners, the variety and quantity of known-sample documents, the fact that the examinations commissioned by the OIC and Mr. Fiske's Office were conducted with original documents (as opposed to photocopies), and the unanimity of the examiners in their conclusions together lead clearly to the conclusion that Mr. Foster wrote the note.

Nussbaum 302, 6/8/95, at 6. Another witness said that he was told by Mr. Nussbaum that Mr. Foster's work product had deteriorated and that Mr. Foster had seemed distracted. 302, 10/23/95, at 14.

resigning. 340

Mr. Foster's sister Sheila Anthony said that Mr. Foster told her on Friday, July 16 that he was depressed. She furnished him the names of three psychiatrists. Mr. Foster did not speak to any of the three psychiatrists, although phone records show that Mr. Foster attempted to contact one of them on July 16.343 When Mr. Foster was found at Fort Marcy Park, a list of three psychiatrists was in his wallet.

Lisa Foster said that her husband cried while talking to her on Friday night, July 16 and that Mr. Foster mentioned resigning during the weekend of July 16-18.345

Meanwhile, Mr. Foster's mother, Alice Mae Foster, said that she talked to her son a day or two before his death and that he said he was unhappy because of his job and that it was "such a grind." 346

On Monday, July 19, Mr. Foster contacted Dr. Larry Watkins, his physician in Little Rock, and was prescribed an

³⁴⁰ Lisa Foster 302 5/9/94, at 15; Kennedy OIC, 3/2/95, at 66-67; Sheila Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 9.

³⁴¹ S. Anthony 302, 4/28/94, at 7-8; see also USPP Report, 7/27/93, at 1 (B. Anthony interview); USPP Report, 7/29/93, at 2 (L. Foster interview).

³⁴² USPP Report (Rolla), 7/27/93, at 1.

³⁴³ OIC Doc. No. DC-39-6.

³⁴⁴ USPP Report (Rolla), 7/27/93, at 1.

^{345 302, 4/7/95,} at 3, 5.

 $^{^{346}}$ Alice Mae Foster 302, 5/2/95, at 3.

antidepressant. Watkins' typed notes of July 21 say the following:

I talked to Vince on 7/19/93, at which time he complained of anorexia and insomnia. He had no GI [gastrointestinal] symptoms. We discussed the possibility of taking Axid or Zantac to help with any ulcer symptoms as he was under a lot of stress. He was concerned about the criticism they were getting and the long hours he was working at the White House. He did feel that he had some mild depression. I started him on Desyrel, 50 mg. He was to start with one at bedtime and move up to three. . . . I received word at 10:20 p.m. on 7/20/93 that he had committed suicide. 347

Dr. Watkins said that it was unusual, even unprecedented, for Mr. Foster to call him directly. Lisa Foster said that Mr. Foster took one tablet of the antidepressant medication the night of the 19th. 349

In sum, the OIC cannot set forth a particular reason or set of reasons why Mr. Foster committed suicide. The important issue, from the standpoint of the death investigation, is whether Mr. Foster committed suicide. On that issue, the state-of-mind evidence is compelling, and it demonstrates that Mr. Foster was, in fact, distressed or depressed in a manner consistent with suicide. Indeed, the evidence was sufficient for Dr. Berman to conclude that "to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide."

X. SUMMARY OF CONCLUSIONS

oic Doc. No. DC-41-2.

 $^{^{348}}$ 302, 5/16/94, at 2.

³⁴⁹ 302, 5/9/94, at 13.

³⁵⁰ Berman Report at 15.

The following summarizes the evidence and conclusions recounted in this report.

The OIC has investigated the cause and manner of Mr. Foster's death. To ensure that all relevant issues were fully considered, carefully analyzed, and properly assessed, the OIC retained a number of experienced experts and criminal investigators. The experts included Dr. Brian D. Blackbourne, Dr. Henry C. Lee, and Dr. Alan L. Berman. The investigators included an FBI agent detailed from the FBI-MPD Cold Case Homicide Squad in Washington, D.C.; an investigator who also had extensive homicide experience as a detective with the Metropolitan Police Department in Washington, D.C., for over 20 years; and two other OIC investigators who had experience as FBI agents investigating the murders of federal officials and other The OIC legal staff in Washington, D.C., and Little Rock, Arkansas, participated in examining the analyses and conclusions of the OIC experts and investigators and in preparing this report.

The autopsy report and the reports of the pathologists retained by the OIC and Mr. Fiske's office demonstrate that the cause of death was a gunshot wound through the back of Mr. Foster's mouth and out the back of his head. The autopsy photographs depict the wound in the back of the head, and the photographs show the trajectory rod through the wound. The evidence, including the photographic evidence, reveals no other trauma or wounds on Mr. Foster's body.

The available evidence points clearly to suicide as the manner of death. That conclusion is based on the evidence gathered and the analyses performed during previous investigations, and the additional evidence gathered and analyses performed during the OIC investigation, including the evaluations of Dr. Lee, Dr. Blackbourne, Dr. Berman, and the various OIC investigators.

When police and rescue personnel arrived at the scene, they found Mr. Foster dead with a gun in his right hand. That gun, the evidence tends to show, belonged to Mr. Foster. residue-like material was observed on Mr. Foster's right hand in a manner consistent both with test firings of the gun and with the gun's cylinder gap. Gunshot residue was found in his mouth. DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster was found on the gun. Blood was detected on the paper initially used to package the gun. Blood spatters were detected on the lifts from the gun. addition, lead residue was found on the clothes worn by Mr. Foster when found at the scene. This evidence, taken together, leads to the conclusion that Mr. Foster fired this gun into his mouth. This evidence also leads to the conclusion that this shot was fired while he was wearing the clothes in which he was found. Mr. Foster's thumb was trapped in the trigger guard, and the trigger caused a noticeable indentation on the thumb, demonstrating that the gun remained in his hand after firing.

The police detected no signs of a struggle at the scene, and examination of Mr. Foster's clothes by Dr. Lee revealed no

evidence of a struggle or of dragging. Nor does the evidence reveal that Mr. Foster was intoxicated or drugged.

Dr. Lee found gunshot residue in a sample of the soil from the place where Mr. Foster was found. He also found a bone chip containing DNA consistent with that of Mr. Foster in debris from the clothing. Dr. Lee observed blood-like spatter on vegetation in the photographs of the scene. Investigators found a quantity of blood under Mr. Foster's back and head when the body was turned, and Dr. Beyer, who performed the autopsy, found a large amount of blood in the body bag. In addition, the blood spatters on Mr. Foster's face had not been altered or smudged, contrary to what likely would have occurred had the body been moved and the head wrapped or cleaned. Fort Marcy Park is publicly accessible and traveled; Mr. Foster was discovered in that park in broad daylight; and no one saw Mr. Foster being carried into the park, which would have been noteworthy. All of this evidence, taken together, leads to the conclusion that the shot was fired by Mr. Foster where he was found at Fort Marcy Park.

The evidence with respect to state of mind points as well to suicide. Mr. Foster told his sister several days before his death that he was depressed; he cried at dinner with his wife four days before his death; he told his mother a day or two before his death that he was unhappy because work was "a grind"; he was consulting attorneys for legal advice the week before his death; he told several people he was considering resignation; he wrote a note that he "was not meant for the job or the spotlight"

of public life in Washington. Here ruining people is considered sport." The day before his death, he contacted a physician and indicated that he was under stress. He was prescribed antidepressant medication and took one tablet that evening.

Dr. Berman concluded that Mr. Foster's "last 96 hours show clear signs of crisis and uncharacteristic vulnerability."³⁵¹ Dr. Berman stated, furthermore, that "[t]here is little doubt that Foster was clinically depressed . . in early 1993, and, perhaps, sub-clinically even before this."³⁵² Dr. Berman concluded that "[i]n my opinion and to a 100% degree of medical certainty, the death of Vincent Foster was a suicide. No plausible evidence has been presented to support any other conclusion."³⁵³

In sum, based on all of the available evidence, which is considerable, the OIC agrees with the conclusion reached by every official entity that has examined the issue: Mr. Foster committed suicide by gunshot in Fort Marcy Park on July 20, 1993.

Berman Report at 10.

¹d. at 9.

^{353 &}lt;u>Id.</u> at 15.